These so-called governments are in reality only great bands of robbers and murderers, organized, disciplined, and constantly on the alert.
Lysander Spooner, 1869

A right, to be truely so, must be right in itself; yet many things have obtained the name of rights, which are originally founded in wrong.
Thomas Paine, 1780

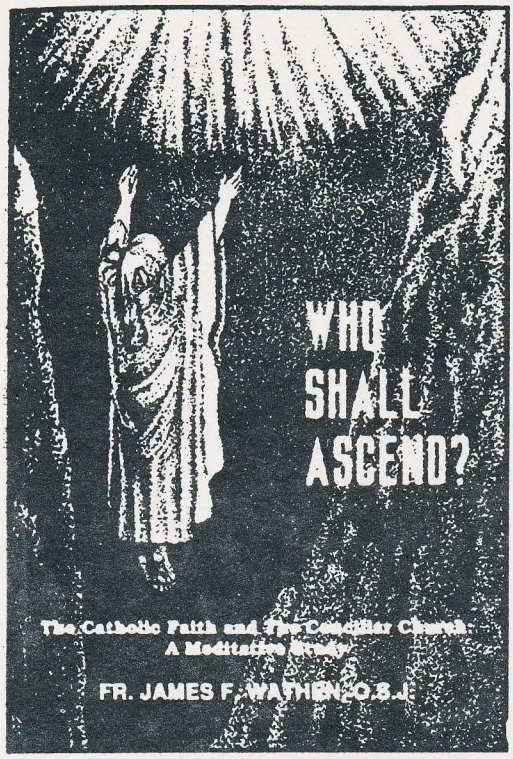
The RESISTER®

The Political Warfare Journal of the Special Forces Underground

Volume VI **Summer/Autumn 2000** **Number 1**

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY
JOHN P. ZENGER PRESS, LTD.

$15.00



NOW AVAILABLE...

A Book You Will Want To Read...

WHO SHALL ASCEND?

Fr. James F. Wathen, O.S.J.

A Treatise on The Catholic Faith
& The Conciliar Church

~

A Companion Book to *The Great Sacrilege* by the Same Author

~

Chapters dealing with...the Dogma of Faith, Moral Responsibility, Charity & Justice, Pacifism & the Morality of War, Socialism, the Demise of Communism, the Second Vatican Council, the Conciliar Popes, Sedevacantism, the present duty of Catholics, and other subjects—680 pages, in paperback. Both *Who Shall Ascend?* and *The Great Sacrilege* are essential reading for serious-minded Catholics.

- *Who Shall Ascend?* . . . . . $35.00 (P&H $3.00)
- *The Great Sacrilege* . . . . . $10.00 (P&H $1.50)
- You can receive both titles for . . . . . $40.00 (P&H $4.50)

USE THE COUPON BELOW, ORDER BY CHECK OR MONEY ORDER

Yes, please send me: _____ copies of *Who Shall Ascend?*

_____ copies of *The Great Sacrilege*

NAME _____

STREET ADDRESS _____

CITY _____ STATE _____ ZIP _____

Enclosed is my check or money order for $ _____

Payable to: PRIORY of ST. JOHN the BAPTIST Book Fund
3014 S. Third Street
Louisville, Kentucky 40208
Phone (502) 637-3839 / Fax (502) 634-9530

Book(s) will be sent immediately. This flyer may be copied; selling these books is an apostolate for us.

Publisher
John Peter Zenger
Managing Editor
SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)
Associate Editor
Susan L.M. Huck, PhD.;
Contributing Editors
Samuel Nicholson;
Ingrid Rimland, Ed.D.;
John Bolton
Research Department
The Aunts Research Associates;
McCann Research Associates;
Emmerich Research Associates;
Illustrator
Michael Paul; McClinton
Advertising & Marketing
Peter Yarborough
Distribution
Sandy Brighton
Anarchnet
www.theresister.com

ISSN: 1099-9140

The **RESISTER is published quarterly by Special Forces Underground and John P. Zenger Press. Address correspondence to: Boxholder, PO Box 35046, Fayetteville, North Carolina 28303, U.S.A. Subscription price: U.S., $50.00; Foreign, $US75.00; Library, $150.00 per year. Single copy; $15.00. The editor will consider unsolicited material, but is not obligated to acknowledge receipt or to return manuscripts. Any contributor who is not notified by *The* RESISTER within 90 days after submitting a manuscript may assume that *The* RESISTER is unable to publish the material.** **Copyright © 2000 by *The* RESISTER. All rights reserved. Requests to reprint or republish any article in this issue, by any means or method now known, or invented in the future, must be submitted in writing to the publisher.**

Statement of Editorial Policy

The philosophy of The Resister is straightforward: Individual rights, strict constitutional construction, limited republican government, nationalism, isolationism and freedom of enterprise; in short, the principles upon which America was founded. We oppose: Socialism, atheism, naturalism, egalitarianism, feminism, democracy, internationalism, Zionism and the United Nations; in short, the ideologies of all tyrannies.

These so-called governments are in reality only great bands of robbers and murderers, organized, disciplined, and constantly on the alert.
Lysander Spooner, 1869

A right, to be truely so, must be right in itself; yet many things have obtained the name of rights, which are originally founded in wrong.
Thomas Paine, 1780

The RESISTER

Volume VI **Summer/Autumn 2000** **Number 1**

CONTENTS

FEATURES

Correspondence 03

Editorials & Commentaries
- Writer's Block 16
- America's Death By 1000 Cuts 22
- Horror Quotes 40
- Commentaries 45

Periodic Intelligence Report 49

Books & Reviewables
- Soviet-Russian Chem. & Bio. War 86
- Don't Save Her! 93

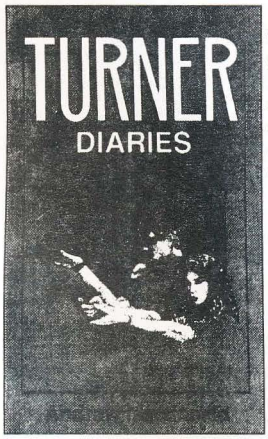
The ANTI-FEDERALIST

Is Any of This Connected? 54
Dr. Gerald L. Atkinson
The Irving - Lipstadt Trial 61
Dr.Ed., Igrid Rimland

The PARTISAN

Roadblocks 74
Colonel G.A. Wade, M.C.
Clandestine Technical Communications 81
"Sparks"
Near Infrared Sensors 83
SFC F.D. Godman

What will *you* do when they come to take *your* guns?

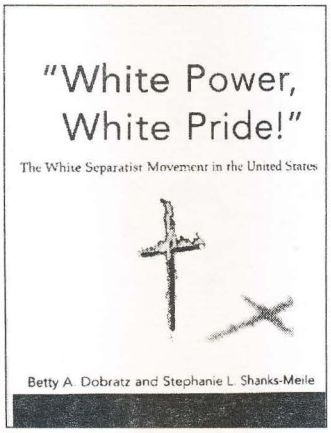


When, in the not-too-distant future, the U.S. bans the private possession of firearms and stages the Gun Raids to round up suspected gun owners, Earl Turner and his fellow patriots are forced underground. The hated Equality Police begin hunting them down, but the patriots fight back with a campaign of sabotage and assassination. As the struggle escalates an all-out race war occurs, with the government enlisting the non-White minorities to put down the White rebels. Turner and his comrades suffer terribly, but their ingenuity and boldness in devising and executing new methods of guerrilla warfare lead to an eventual victory of cataclysmic intensity and worldwide scope.

This is the book which the FBI and the controlled media have been claiming is the "blueprint" for everything from the Oklahoma City bombing to the takeover of the U.S. government by "White extremists." It is the "Bible" of the "racist right," they say. It is the book most hated and feared by the gun-control crowd.

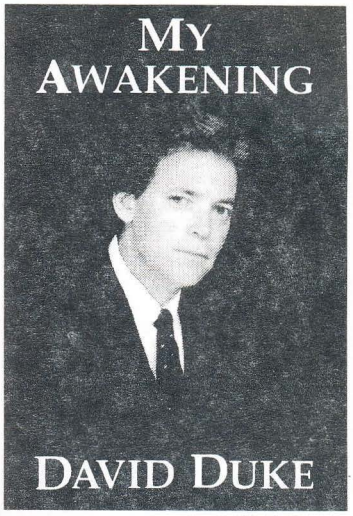
Too many things predicted in the book have been coming true, they believe, and they're afraid that if more people read the book the rest of it also may come true. Actually, says the author, the book is merely a vehicle, in the form of an exciting novel about urban guerrilla warfare and revolution, for his ideas about race and society. You'll have to read it for yourself to see who's right.

THE TURNER DIARIES 211 pages soft cover $12.95



WHITE POWER, WHITE PRIDE: THE WHITE SEPARATIST MOVEMENT IN THE UNITED STATES by Dobratz and Shanks-Meile. Two college professors have written the first relatively unbiased book about today's White nationalist movement in America. There have been dozens of books on this subject, but until this book they have been written by those who, for the most part, never left their Manhattan apartments or Beverly Hills condos and never even bothered to interview any White nationalists. The authors of *White Power, White Pride* not only conducted many interviews, but also they attended many of the meetings and annual get-togethers of the various groups. They name the major players and describe the major groups with major sections on history, ideology, protest, and violence. Covered are four main divisions: Ku Klux Klan, National Socialists, Skinheads, and Christian Identity. The authors make a clear distinction between the groups' actual belief of White separatism versus the media's false label of White supremacy. They also show that there is a distinction between the media's label "racism" and the actual ideology of these groups, which is racialism. A book not to be missed if you want to know what is going on in America.

364 pp hard cover $33.00



This is the decade's most controversial book by the officer seeker most hated by the mainstream media. David Duke's book is essentially three books in one:

First, Duke explains how he came to believe that Blacks and Whites are irreconcilably different. He then goes on to review and analyze historical and scientific research up to the present, concerning IQ, crime, personality differences, how differences evolved, and much more. You will be surprised.

In the second part Duke covers the Jewish question including: Jews' relationship to bolshevism and their activities in the former USSR; Jewish 'supremacism' from biblical days to the present; Jews in the US communist, civil rights, immigration, and feminist movements; Jewish media control; the true nature and cause of anti-Semitism; Israel; and Zionism. Comprehensive and interesting if not shocking.

The third part of *My Awakening* is more autobiographical and includes a history of Duke's radical political activities from his joining the Klan in high school, to founding a nationalist party after traveling to Laos during the Vietnam war, to organizing an updated Klan group, and finally to founding of the National Association for the Advancement of White People. Duke covers his successes and setbacks in Louisiana and national politics.

My Awakening is carefully researched with over 1000 references and 130 illustrations. Read it if you dare.

736 pp hard cover $29.95

GERMANY MUST PERISH by Kaufman—1941 book outlining plan to sterilize all Germans. 60 pp soft cover $4.95

MY COMMANDO OPERATIONS by Skorzeny—Autobiography of Hitler's and probably history's greatest and most feared commando leader including insights into major German operations. 332 pp hard cover $35.00

RACE by John Baker—By an Oxford scholar. Best comparison of Whites and Africans. 623 pp hard cover $24.95

ORIGINS OF THE SECOND WORLD WAR by Prof A J P Taylor—Exposes the true origins of WW2 and how the US was suckered into an unnecessary, bloody war with Germany. "Superlatively written." 298 pp soft cover $14.00

BEHIND COMMUNISM by Britton—Exposes ethnic group behind communist movement. 94 pp soft cover $3.95

THE INTERNATIONAL JEW by Henry Ford—Top US industrialist's famous research. 4 books 1023 pp soft $32.00

RACE, INTELLIGENCE, AND BIAS IN ACADEME by Pearson—Leftist & minorities run US univs. 304 pp soft $17.50

TIGER ACE by Simpson. Story of Michael Wittman a farm boy who became history's greatest tank commander. He destroyed 138 tanks and 132 antitank guns before being killed by Shermans. Deluxe hard cover book. $35.00

MYTHS OF THE NORSEMEN by Guerber—Rich detail on Thor, Odin, Yggdrasil, etc. 397 pp soft cover $10.95

JEWISH POWER by J J Goldberg—Arthur Goldberg's son discusses their power in the US. 458 pp soft cover $14.95

THE ALAMO by John Meyers—Best account of fighting Mexicans to capture Texas. 240 pp soft cover $9.95

BEYOND GOOD AND EVIL by Nietzsche—Philosophy of race, peoples, gender, etc. 239 pp soft cover $10.95

BRAVOS OF THE WEST by Meyers—True story of US's wildest/boldest pioneers & cowboys. 467 pp soft $14.95

KNIGHTS OF THE REICH—Story of WW2 Germany's 27 greatest warriors: stuka, fighter, and night fighter pilots, tank commanders, submariners, & generals. Rudel alone destroyed 500 Russian tanks. 352 pp hard cover $29.95

Shipping & Handling: In the USA add $3.00 for first book, then 50¢ per book.

Foreign Orders: For details send $2.00 for main catalog.

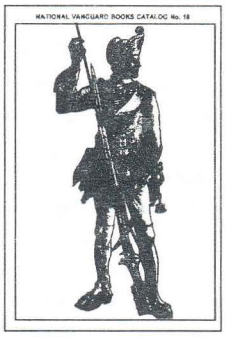
Please print name and mailing address clearly.

Send check or money order (no COD's) to:

Hours of reading enjoyment in 80-page catalog

CATALOG—Here are over 600 books and tapes that prove that today's problems are not just caused by well-meaning liberals. The cause is much deeper. The news media are not biased because they are ignorant. Includes the best and most reliable and trustworthy books from both underground and major publishers. Many of these you won't be able to find anywhere else. The famous, hard-hitting article, "Who Rules the Media?," is included in every 80-page catalog. Regularly $2 for a catalog, but FREE until 12-31-1999 if you mention the magazine *The Resister*.

http://www.natvan.com or http://www.natall.com



NATIONAL VANGUARD BOOKS, Dept RR • POB 330 • Hillsboro WV 24946

The law perverted! ...The law, I say, not only turned from its proper purpose but made to follow and entirely contrary purpose!
Frederic Bastiat

As usurpation is the exercise of power which another hath a right to, so tyranny is the exercise of power beyond right, which nobody can have a right to.
John Locke, 1681

Correspondence

Letter From the Editor

(Deep Sigh)

Okay, TR is late again. Most subscribers are used to that by now, just as most subscribers know that a subscription to TR is for four issues, not one year. Nevertheless, out of courtesy our subscribers are owed an explanation because this issue is *really* late.

The most recent Waco trial figured prominently. Seemingly endless telephone calls from the Davidian's lawyers wanting an opinion on the interminable nuggets of evidence that kept cropping up both before and during the trial, and locating experts who could address the questions I didn't have answers to because, "coincidentally," the technical experts on Foward Looking Infrared Radar who were to testify kept dying of Clintonitis. (I'm no FLIR expert — my experience with the technology is how to defeat it, not fascination with its finest details.) Then there was the group of electro-optical scientists who, utterly clueless about the military application of the technology, sought what little expertise I have on its application. They were going to put together a conference on the subject of FLIR, and would I please attend and address the subject from the military and tactical aspect. Sure, why not? Work on that consumed almost a month. That conference was subsequently canceled after the black robed federal dictator Smith's "decision."

The Department of Jewstice's busybody in the matter, Marie Hagan, went to considerable trouble to contact all the attorneys for the Davidians to tell them what a hateful, racist, anti-Semite I am. (Not a word about my depositions or evidence, mind — she didn't like the way I *thought* — typical female.) Obedient *goyim* they were, I was "disinvited" by the Davidian lawyers as an expert witness for the Davidians. No matter. Judge Smith, who refused to recuse himself, disallowed <u>any</u> evidence or subject about which I may have been called to testify.

Speaking of lawyers, the gossip on the Davidian's lawyers is that they never intended to go for a win. Word has it they were seeking an out-of-court settlement, and that the matter being brought to trial threw their "strategy" into the trash heap. Mr. Jim Brannon was, in my estimation, the only honest and sincere one of the bunch. My impression from our conversations is that he, and as far as I can tell only he, was trying to get to the truth of the matter. He actually came to North Carolina and we spend the better part of a day discussing the evidence and (ostensible) strategy. (He as much as admitted he was following up on Hagan's gabbling.) Caddell, who was one of the chief lawyers for the Davidians, deliberately sabotaged the case and worked tirelessly to ensure it would be derailed before it was brought to trial (and he did subsequently play straight into the DoJ's hand when it did come to trial). That nugget came out of Ramsey Clark's office from one Gordon Novel. Not that I give a damn about that Old Red Clark, but it is interesting that some of the Davidian lawyers went to the considerable trouble of undermining each other. Anyway, Novel wanted to know if I knew how to get in touch with Cullins, the CIA contract worker who also said Combat Applications Group operators told him that CAG was pulling triggers at the rear of the building. Cullins, of course, had long since "disappeared," allegedly into the witness protection program.

I was also interviewed by Danforth's scuts. Did you know Danforth used postal inspectors as his investigators? Gregory K. Hannah, postal inspector team leader, told me that was because postal inspectors were independent of DoJ and Treasury. "Independent" — as if I would believe they all didn't draw a paycheck from the same federal government that torched Koresh's church, and that there was some mutual antagonism (other than "turf wars") between the various federal "law enforcement" agencies. [Remember: injustice requires *enforcement*; just laws need merely be policed.] When the interrogation was over and I had told Hannah everything he needed to unravel the whole affair, he asked, "How do you *feel* (are the *any* <u>men</u> left?) all this is going to turn out?" I told him bluntly that he, and all the other mamma's boys scuttling around for Danforth — the consummate "team

"Independent" — as if I would believe they all didn't draw a paycheck from the same federal government that torched Koresh's church, and that there was some mutual antagonism (other than "turf wars") between the various federal "law enforcement" agencies.

player" and Establishment butt-puppet — collecting information that would, by prior arrangement, be disallowed by Smith, was wasting his time (other than drawing his paycheck); that the script had already been written, he was a bit player, and that "our" government had already decided that it was innocent and had all the politically sinecured courts to prove it. He didn't like that answer. "I hope you are wrong," he said, avoiding my eyes. Nevertheless, I was, again (witness the "trial"), proven correct. I trust that agent Hannah, now released from the unpleasant duty of trying to find out the truth (knowing, in his secret federal heart that the truth is the *last* thing Danforth wanted to know), is happy to once again be engaged investigating the heinous theft of some feral-"youth"-breeding Negress' welfare check.

I Am Not Getting Paid For This

Then there were weeks of shuttling up and down the East coast and in and out of the Midwest, at considerable (and, frankly, unaffordable) personal expense, trying to help the self-described "right" overcome their "little problem." What is the "right" wing's little problem? Incompetence. Whereas the Left knows they themselves are evil, the "right" does not know that they themselves are incompetent — which simplifies the Left's tireless advancement of their willful acts of destruction. Never mind to whom I've been going around trying to help. It is sufficient to know that my help is contingent upon recognition of the following six points:

(1) Stop being polite to the enemy.

(2) Stop believing the enemy thinks like us.

(3) Stop believing that lie called the Declaration of Independence.

(4) Stop believing the Constitution can be restored.

(5) Recognize that were are in a race war (or a Holy War, depending upon the audience — they are the same thing, really).

(6) Accept that we are living in a Communist country.

Numbers 1, 2 and 5 are easy for most people to accept, most accept 6 as a given, and the more intelligent among dissidents recognize the truth of number 4. Not that the Constitution itself is bad or *shouldn't* be restored to its original form. As a law establishing a form of government the Constitution is a neutrality, even though it is based upon a very wicked idea — that "the People" are capable of governing themselves. Which proposition, of course, derives from number 3. And I am not even talking about the fatuous notion that "all men are created equal," a proposition so ludicrous — and in its application so evil — that it may be dismissed on its face with a derisive snort. No, I am talking about the other evil imbedded in the Declaration of Independence; the proposition that "...Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed." To which I respond, "Since *when*?"

[After a very recent trip stirring up trouble in New England, I stopped on the return leg to visit Dr. Huck, who, bless her anti-Communist heart, makes it her duty and pleasure to ensure The Resister actually gets published. I was explaining to her that it would be easy to get TR out on schedule if all I did was park my butt in front of the computer, but since everyone wants "something" done, and no one else is *doing* anything, I've made it my business to assess the resistance potential of various groups, and that means spending time with them. The conversation drifted to the foregoing six points, with much the same gloss given in the paragraph above, when she blanched and said, "You! A *Tory*!" Before everyone reading this panics, isn't the proposition of restoring the Constitution to its original purity (something that is not going to happen, by the way), sans some particularly odious "auto-destruct" provisions deliberately embedded therein, in essence, these days, the American equivalent of "Toryism?" Because that proposition — "restoring" the Constitution — is *reactionism*, not revolutionism. TR is all about redefining the "debate."]

Then, At the Last Minute...

Another "speed bump" in getting this issue out, which also consumed weeks, was that in early July I tumbled to the fact that I was under investigation by the Ministerstvo Gosudarstvennoy Bezpasnosti (MGB) — or, as it is popularly known, the FBI. How did I know this? None of your business, but I can assure you the MGB gumshoe and his two buddies were not man enough to simply call and say, "I'd like to ask you a few questions." (It's not real for them if they don't sneak.)

...in early July I tumbled to the fact that I was under investigation by the Ministerstvo Gosudarstvennoy Bezpasnosti (MGB) — or, as it is popularly known, the FBI.

So I called the MGB

I spoke briefly with a Chekist who was an old Army buddy and asked him to relay a message to his masters. (No way to screw up the message, all calls to the MGB are recorded.) He obliged and called back about an hour later pleading "It's not us." Now, I really did want to give my old Army buddy the benefit of the doubt and believe he wouldn't lie to me, so let's just assume he was out of the loop. Who was in the loop? Special agent Scott Suits.

Suits was a captain in Special Forces. In fact, he was the Team Leader (in his case that is a euphemism) of ODA 382 at the same time I was the Operations Sergeant for ODB 380. In other words, he was in my company. ODA 382 had some pretty good guys on it, but it was generally considered a "problem Team" by the Sergeant Major — and me, because I had to deal with them every day. ODA 382's biggest problem was Captain Suits, who the team members nicknamed "Dumb f***." 382 was not a happy Team. They were less happy when we deployed to Haiti

because they were stuck with him in a potentially threatening situation and they knew he would live up to his nickname. He proved them right.

One evening, my Team, ODA 381, was sitting around dreaming up excuses to kill UN Observers, USAID workers and Haitians for no other reason than they existed while waiting for the "Bend Over Daily" (Colonel Boyat's nightly radio show telling us what a wonderful job everyone was doing making a "safe and secure environment" for the newly reinstalled Communist government), when we learned that Captain Suits had shot a Haitian — in the back. The official story is that Suits, pistol drawn, was chasing some lawbreaker, Suits tripped, fell face forward (after this the story gets, ah, "fuzzy") and a Haitian drops with a bullet in his back. However, I am reliably informed — not by any former member of 382 — that *a* story was "cooked" to avoid scandal, and possible murder charges. Whichever the case, when 3d Special Forces Group (Abn) returned from Haiti Captain Suits was not around for very long. So he did what many other terminally incompetent captains do, he joined the MGB.

Now, the reason for the investigation, I am told, is because of the occasional advise I give to Dr. William Pierce regarding his Military Unit of the National Alliance. Dr. Pierce, we are told by Jews to believe, is "the most dangerous man in America" because he writes wicked novels and says mean things about Jews on the radio.

What exactly is my relationship with National Alliance? I joined NA as a show of support in September 1999 after speaking at a National Alliance leadership conference. The subject of my lecture was how to recruit service members into the NA. My membership has since lapsed, and I have no plans to rejoin, but I still maintain cordial relationships with Dr. Pierce, as I do with most leaders of other Rightist and anti-Communist organizations.

The day following the conference I spent several hours with Dr. Pierce discussing several subjects relevant to the military, at the conclusion of which, having personal experience with so-called "extremist" policies in the Army, I offered my services as an advisor to NA regarding their military membership. I made it clear to Dr. Pierce that, in the capacity of advisor, I would not personally become involved in recruiting service members.

The month following, the *National Alliance Bulletin* announced the formation of a Military Unit under the direction of one "Michael Collins", which was a rather bloated description of my offer of advise. I had joined NA under the name "Michael Collins" for the same reasons I use pen-names when I write articles for Rightist publications other than *The Resister* — to segregate responses and correspondence from those intended for TR. It all sounds pretty ominous, doesn't it?

Suits and his friends are... sneaking around flashing their badges... unraveling the scarlet thread from the skein of my Very Evil Empire. While he's doing that, I'm going to get some sleep.

Of course, the VCheKa Bolshevists from the Sanhedrin Pharisee Law Center (SPLC) and the Ashkanazi Defenders League (ADL) started squealing like stuck pigs, and their always obedient lapdogs in the MGB bounded after your editor [*Animal Farm* allusion — unfortunately, these days such things need to be explained]. It doesn't take much imagination to picture special agent Scott Suits breathlessly tugging at his master's sleeve panting, "I know Barry! Let *me* have the case!" Suits always drew attention to himself — without merit.

As this is being written, Suits and his friends are collecting TDY (your tax "dollars" folks) while sneaking around flashing his badge whenever the opportunity arises, unraveling the scarlet thread from the skein of my Very Evil Empire. While he's doing that, I'm going to get some sleep. (Suits is stationed in Phoenix, but his rental property is here in Fayetteville.)

OPTEMPO & Logistics

So, gentle readers, there you have it. It's been a very long summer. And Until some philanthropist dumps a cool couple of millions on TR, you'll continue to get your issues of TR as they are published.

World Wide Woe

Part II: theresister.com

—or—

The Infernalmation Age

Last issue I complained that to avoid having my name and The Resister "hijacked" by the Malicious Race for the purpose of disseminating false information I was forced, against all my objections given how much I loath the "web," to purchase those (and a few other) URLs. So now it is (lamentably) official. TR has a web site.

If you do whatever it is people do with URLs you will find the site "under construction" with two email addresses: sales@theresister.com, and information@theresister.com. [Do not send email to those addresses; you must click on them from the <www.theresister.com> site.] Personally, I am rather fond of the site as it exists. It loads instantly, there are only two options, and both options are self-explanatory.

Nevertheless "the People" complained, "we want stuff!" If I could figure out some way to punish "the People" for wanting stuff instead of simply following clear instructions, I would. But I have better things to do than dicker around trying to figure out how to make things miserable for those who really do read things on what amounts to television. Fortunately, someone who does like the "web" and has more mercy than I offered to design the site. So it should be up and running, oh, Novemberish.

Designs are being proposed and content is still being discussed, but will definitely include selected articles from back issues. Also under consideration is the wisdom of archiving the complete texts of all back issues, less the two most current issues.

We are told this is the "information age." I rather prefer to think of it as the Infernalmation Age.

Speaking Of Consistency...

Some military readers have complained that TR's editorial policy has "gone off the deep end," or "too far to the right." So I ask them: "Really? What parts of Communism would you have me agree with? Which of its stalking horses would you have me hide behind?" So let's take a short, tuppence tour of TR's editorial evolution.

It is axiomatic that magazines intended for consumption by "the people" find what the editors perceive to be a niche of opinion, interest, or whatever. Because the sales and circulation of such magazines depends upon their niche, the editorial policy never changes so long as circulation remains tolerably consistent. We note that such magazines invariably poll their readership on occasion, especially when their circulation begins to slacken. Aside from gathering demographic information for the purpose of callously afflicting their niche audience with advertisers (who pay considerable sums for lists of new victims), the publishers are also gathering "opinion" information for the purpose of prostituting their editorial policy to that of the niche audience. In short, the editorial policies of such magazines do not necessarily reflect what the publisher thinks, rather, the editorial policies reflect what the niche audience tells the publisher *they* think. It's all very democratic, you see — and therefore spineless.

In contrast, The Resister was never intended for "the people." There is nothing democratic about The Resister. It is, bluntly, an autocracy. Its editorial policy is driven not by what "the people" want to hear, but by clear, distilled, refined anti-Communism. And there is where the issue gets slightly more complicated and where The Resister's evolving editorial policies begin filtering out those from among its readership who claim to be anti-Communists as opposed to those who really *are* anti-Communists. Believe me; we frighten off many so-called "patriots." The Enemy, on the other hand, does not deceive itself regarding what The Resister is about — counterrevolution. Which, after any revolution, is the first thing declared treasonous by the revolutionaries.

Just what do we mean by anti-Communism? That question is where TR's editorial evolution began. The unfortunate thing about being an historian is that one must also be a researcher. And if an historian endeavors to be honest in the subject he is researching — as opposed to being an academic clinging to tenure, or a publisher milking a subscriber list, or a "patriot" who thinks it very clever to die for an Evil Idea that envisioned his death to begin with — if our historian is honest enough to peer under the rocks of what he believes to be true as his research progresses, and if he is honest enough to say to himself, "oh, no..." when a previously held belief is demonstrated to be false, and if he is honest enough to continue to pursue his research wherever it takes him until he arrives at the truth of the matter — well, then, that historian becomes pretty unpopular with "patriots," other publishers, and academics who have defined the ideological limits of, and what conclusions may be drawn from, said research. Particularly when anti-Communism, if one is to be true to the idea of counterrevolution, means the total, complete and utter rejection of the revolutionary's slogan, "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity" — including everything and every institution that slogan has come to represent or stand for. I mean *everything*.

Believe me; we frighten off many so-called "patriots." The Enemy, on the other hand, does not deceive itself regarding what The Resister is about — counterrevolution.

Now, back to the original contention by some military readers, "TR has gone off the deep end." You have to remember that most soldiers live in a breathtakingly stupid fantasy world where slogans such as, "no tolerance for intolerance," and "we're all green," and "we all bleed red" are taken seriously, where "diversity" is enforced by a political commissariat of Negro, Mestizo, female, and now homosexual informers, and school-trained brainwashers (EO "Advisors") backed-up by the punitive Uniform Code of Military Justice. The "party line" is prepared for them by the Jewish Anti-Defamation League and Southern Pharisee Law Center. If you want to see something remarkable, strike up a conversation with a burly infantryman who would not hesitate for an instant to assault an enemy machine-gun position, then turn the conversation to racial differences. He will flee in terror with his hands over his ears yelling "LA LA LA!" at the top of his lungs. Either that, or he'll denounce you as a "racist" and snitch you off to the unit commissar.

The Resister has not "gone off the deep end." On the contrary, we simply refuse to acknowledge that the fantasy world of "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity" most soldiers live in is anything other than a fantasy. 100 years ago The Resister would have been quite unremarkable. When that fact is mentioned to soldiers today, especially officers, they just stare at you blankly, or mumble something about "extremism." They are "being all they can be," you see?

There Has Been Some Whining...

About the fact that I occasionally write articles for the skinhead magazine, *Resistance*. I write those articles under various pseudonyms, for reasons which are my own, but it's obvious that I write them. The Enemy, of course, tumbles immediately to the authorship of my articles — but, then, our Enemy is evil, not stupid.

Why do I write articles for *Resistance*? (One of which, by the way, was rejected by its editor as being, "too controversial.") After all, it's not like I don't have enough work publishing my own magazine. No, I don't listen to the screeching, cacophonous random noise skinheads call "music," with its accompaniment of primitive howls and screams which they call "lyrics." I don't attend the drunken brawls they euphemistically refer to as "concerts," I object to their gratuitous ritual scar-

ring, and I find their also-scarred and spatula-cosmeticized females singularly unattractive and, in many cases, most unpleasant company — the word "lady" appears to not exist in their 100 word-or-so vocabulary.

"Skinhead culture" is variously described as "White youth rebellion against multiculturalism." Yeah.... What "skinhead culture" is, is the adoption by White "youths" of multiculturalized barbarism with a "White" face. (Therefore I cannot yet explain why Jews object to them; they should, according to their own propaganda, be pleased.) Skinheads do not behave like "angry young White men." Oh, skinheads are angry all right; at whom, exactly, I haven't yet quite determined, because they seem to expend all their energy getting drunk and fighting each other and so-called "non-racist skinheads." Don't ask me what "non-racist skinhead" means. Give me an honest "racist skinhead" any day of the week.

In contrast, a few "angry young White men," who marched to music that could be recognized as such and who sang songs with intelligible lyrics, once conquered entire continents of Coloreds. Skinheads, on the other hand, do not seem capable of re-conquering their own half-White neighborhoods.

Back to the original question, "Why do I write articles for *Resistance*?": because I really do like skinheads. Are skinheads misguided? Yes, in the sense that their understanding of the historical forces at work in America pales in comparison to their questionable fascination with the surface glitter of National Socialist Germany. Are they lacking in effective leadership? Certainly at the national level, given their lack of coordination and cooperation, yet, from what I've seen at the local levels what leadership exists is reasonably competent, if uninspired. Are they barbaric? Go to one of their "concerts" and see for yourself, although it's hard to tell how much of their barbarism is affected; as they mature into adulthood and assume adult responsibilities my observation is that those affectations hold less sway. Many of their problems noted above are a consequence of their lack of discipline, which is one reason why in my article, "Building a Skinhead Infantry" (*Resistance*, Number 9), I advised our "angry young White men" to join the Army.

So, why do I like skinheads? Because they are, for the most part, intellectually honest. Skinheads do not pretend that "all men are created equal" and they have no patience with those who advance crazy notions about racial equality. The thought has been advanced that the skinhead "movement" is a natural outgrowth of youthful rebellion against mandatory "diversity" brainwashes. Although that argument has considerable merit, I don't think it is entirely true. We must remember that skinheads are the result of racially integrated government schools. I think there are still (mercifully) some young White men who object to witnessing young White girls being groped in school hallways by what Afrikaners call "baboons." (We really should pay stricter attention to what Whites — non-feminized Whites — who have lived their entire lives in close proximity to Negroes, have to say about racial "equality.")

Unfortunately, their minds being somewhat scrambled from a decade or so as Dewey Camp inmates, combined with natural youthful incompetence, skinheads tend to fall prey to creepy little men who scutter about clutching photo albums of themselves dressed in NSDAP paraphernalia. Sometimes I do not know whether to laugh or weep.

Sue Huck's Comments

I have not seen the material in *Resistance* which our esteemed editor and publisher mentioned. I have no interest in skinheads and their culture, any more than I have with bikers and their culture. (I have had no contact with and only marginal interest in Dr. Pierce.)

To the extent that skinheads represent a rebellion against the degenerate "culture" pushed upon white "youths," I can no more blame them for their crudities than blame the white gangs which must be formed for self-defense in prisons. The Left applauds degeneracy, but deplores any consciousness of white identity. Paladins of Western Civilization the skinheads are not. So I am perfectly willing to allow Steven Barry to serve as Ambassador to the Skinhead Nation.

His final comment about "creepy little men" reminds me that the Jewish Establishment seems to have no difficulty in provocateuring among more-energy-than-brains skinheads. How often do we encounter some gleeful Jewish kid who created a "neo-Nazi" website, or a grown-up Jew who has helpfully provided a gang of white adolescents with a portrait of Hitler which can then be brandished before the gullible press as "evidence"?

And There Has Been More Whining...

About my relationship with Dr. William Pierce and the National Alliance. A couple of times per year, or whenever I am invited, I go to the considerable trouble and personal expense of traveling to speak at National Alliance meetings. Over the past year I have spoken in Cleveland, Hillsboro and Hagerstown.

But they are *Nazis*! (Yiddish pronunciation, "*na-ah-tseez*") is the usual sniffle from "patriots" who have never attended a National Alliance meeting. Well, that is what Jews say, but, then, "Nazi" is the Jewish appellation for anyone who wakes up and investigates the reasons why Western civilization has become racially degenerate, feminized, religiously indifferent and, in consequence, morally reprobate — and who then comment about those responsible.

St. Thomas Aquinas once remarked (paraphrasing), "While Christians are busy sailing their ship of state, Jews are below decks looting the hold and boring holes in the hull." Try as I might, I have never found anything written by honest people that refutes St. Thomas' description of what happens when Jews are allowed to scrabble about loose and unsupervised within Christendom. In that regard, Dr. Pierce is doing nothing more than pointing out the obvious. I can't help but laugh with appreciation for his

candor when, during his broadcasts, he growls "...that *horrid* little Jewess...." about Madeline Albright. Recall St. Thomas' quote above, reflect upon "our" foreign policy, and consider that Madeline Albright is the First Officer of our ship.

"Feel" however you may about our association, I like, and have professional regard for, Dr. Pierce. I go out of my way to visit with him whenever I am within striking distance of his secret headquarters of "hate." Unlike other "leaders" on the "right," Dr. Pierce does not fantasize in print, broadcast, or say during conferences that everything would be okay if only (i) Negroes would behave, (ii) Mestizos and "others" would adapt, (iii) women would be rational, and (iv) Jews would quit being Jews. Then, like many others on the "right," *shamelessly* deny the possibility of the foregoing points in private conversation. And I like National Alliance members because at least with them you can hold an honest and candid discussion about the "browning-down" of America, and who is responsible for it, without them looking over their shoulders to see who might be listening.

National Alliance members are not wild-eyed fanatics prancing about in *National Sozialist Deutches Arbeiter Partei* drag, as the VCheKa at the ADL and their scuts at the Southern Pharisee Law Center would have us believe. They are hard working, largely "middle class" Whites who are justifiably disgusted with having to live with the daily consequences of the Jews' tireless activity of "looting the hold while boring holes in the hull" of America. If, out of righteous contempt for "our" Jewish-dominated Bolshevik government, they look to an American version of national socialism to purge Bolshevism from our society and return government to some semblance of sanity under White rule, and if they contemplate "ethnic cleansing" to resolve our race problems — well, I am hard pressed to disagree with their argument on purely historical grounds.

Nevertheless, I don't think that will happen. Neither do I think the Constitution will be "restored."

Finally, I like Dr. Pierce because he is not only intellectually honest, he is consistent. His views in private conversation correspond to the rhetoric of his radio broadcasts, speeches and interviews. More importantly he doesn't apologize for his views or try to sugarcoat them. Dr. Pierce and I disagree on a number if issues. National socialism is one of them. I'm all for nationalism, but I think we can leave the socialism part out of it. Yet, what is refreshing about dealing with Dr. Pierce is that those disagreements do not result in the snits and hissy-fits I have to put up with from other "leaders" on the "right" who actually believe that being polite to the enemy earns their respect and causes them to reconsider destroying us — and who, unlike Dr. Pierce, hold the stupefying notion that "the people" can be educated enough to vote us out of this mess they voted us in to.

Dr. Pierce and I disagree on a number if issues. National socialism is one of them. I'm all for nationalism, but I think we can leave the socialism part out of it.

AIDS Aid International

With another decree from "our" Degenerate in Chief, President Clinton recently defended his administration's decision to declare AIDS a threat to national security. This was described as a "designation aimed at garnering more attention and funding toward combating the disease worldwide." How does "combating" AIDS "worldwide" add up to "national security?" You are not allowed to ask that question, because the only way a disease that is reaching pandemic proportions in Third World dung hills becomes a threat to American "national security" is if there are plans to flood America with (yet more) Third World detritus — as if we didn't have enough Negroes here already. The White House even has a "White House Office of National AIDS Policy," a reverse lobby run (predictably) by a female, whose "outreach" for "nurturing" is faggots, dykes, druggies, the promiscuous, race mixers and all the other sewer rats whining about the "liberating" consequences of their vile, disgusting behavior.

Kofi Annan, Secretary Negro of "our" World Government, addressing the graduating class of the Wingate brain laundry, remarked, "What matters, what the world needs you to do, is to get involved in the noble project of working together to create a better world for your fellow men and women." Obviously, the Secretary Negro was confident, not without justification, that he was addressing a brainwashed audience of White pinheads. He meant of course that Coloreds need Whites to feed them, medicate them, etc.; in other words, continue the incredibly stupid do-good policies that allowed Coloreds to breed unchecked in the first place. Mercifully, nature came up with a corrective — AIDS.

AIDS seems to be spreading like wildfire among the freed slaves here in America, Haiti, Belize, Brazil and the slave pool in Africa. It's particularly bad in Haiti and Africa where the slaves, freed or otherwise, ape European style governments for the amusement of fawning Liberals, but behave like slaves, freed or otherwise, when nobody is looking. We are told, in stern and foreboding language by the *Washington Pest* and other Jew's papers, that AIDS is killing off Africa's "intelligentsia," which, as anyone who's actually been to Africa can tell you, means those among the slave pool with IQ's in the 85 range — like in America.

There is however a light at the end of the tunnel; they will always continue to act like Africans. So The Resister's latest charity toward the Slave Race (see: "American Negro Carnage Fund," Vol.V, No.4, for a description of our first charitable venture) is AIDS Aid International.

AIDS Aid International will be a massive education effort to encourage Negroes to embrace the "richness" of their "culture" and stop pretending to ape Whites, a waste of effort which merely prolongs their agony and suffering. Pretending to act

like Whites can only harm them in the long run because long-range thinking is, well, "difficult" for them, and besides, it is contrary to the spirit of celebrating cultural diversity. Associate editor, Dr. Huck, proposed that the education effort should concentrate on telling them to "stop doing what they're doing." After a long pause to assimilate her very kind and gentle words while attempting to determine if I was really talking to *the* Dr. Huck I lovingly call Aunt Sue, I responded, "What for?"

Negroes, through their normal behavior, are killing *themselves*. You see, their systemic and genetically inherited behavior problems are the very cause of the AIDS "pandemic" among them and nothing should be done to discourage them from "doing what they're doing" as that would only retard their self-destruction. In fact, if we were to take ourselves one remove from the "problem" and consider the AIDS "pandemic" coldly, we could conclude that AIDS is a blessing for Whites in general and heterosexuals (i.e., normal people) in particular as it will also kill off our own homosexuals, druggies, race mixers and our other sewer rats and degenerates who "celebrate diversity" with Negroes.

At last count well over 60% of Negroes believe that AIDS is a biological warfare agent created by mad White scientists to kill them. If that were indeed the case I would be the first to applaud such a sound and noble project. The biological weapon notion is, however sadly, absurd; but should such a notion really be discouraged?

AIDS Aid International therefore recommends spreading such rumors among the Africans as follows: If mad White scientists were cunning and foresightful enough to invent a genocide virus designed to eradicate Negroes, doesn't it stand to reason that the same mad White scientists would, in the process, also have promoted the means of disseminating it as widely as possible? That's right, immunizations. Laced with HIV.

The beauty of that rumor is that it is just barely plausible. Given the rate of spread of AIDS in Africa most Negroes get it anyway, thereby "confirming" the rumor, and if they refuse immunization shots they stand a reasonably good chance of dying from some other disease. Heads we win, tails they lose.

Special Forces medics returning from the Dark Continent report that the spread of AIDS by transmission through the intermixing of lower body secretions is inevitable but unfortunately delays transmission because some strains are "wimpy." Fortunately, they report, White do-gooders are never lacking for numbers in Africa and they tell their beloved Negroes that AIDS spreads through body secretions. Hearing this, wily Negro males develop a sudden fetish for "it" dry, and Negro females, always ready to stick their butts in the air, now entice cautious males by shooting baby-powder (thoughtfully provided by relief agencies) inside themselves. Nice and dry, the medics report — resulting in multiple internal lacerations making positive the transmission of the virus directly into the blood system.

Numerous other efforts to encourage the spread of AIDS among the Negroes come to mind, but AIDS Aid International's education campaign boils down to a single concept: If you observe a normal Negro behavior pattern, encourage it.

So AIDS Aid International is sponsoring free T-shirts for Africans: the shirt has a picture of a comely Negress (well, you can pretend) holding a bottle of baby powder with the caption, "It's Dry!" (Catchy, eh?)

Special Forces medics returning from Africa report other disgusting Negro behavior patterns, but this is a family magazine.

Numerous other efforts to encourage the spread of AIDS among the Negroes come to mind, but AIDS Aid International's education campaign boils down to a single concept: If you observe a normal Negro behavior pattern, encourage it.

Whites Missed the Boat...

Regarding the census. I threw the form away the day I received it. I made them spend the money to hunt me down. When they finally found me I lied to them.

The census is supposed to be an "actual enumeration." A quick check of Webster's *American Dictionary of the English Language*, 1832, reveals the definition of enumeration, "The act of counting or telling a number, by naming each particular." Then the word particular, "Pertaining to a single person or thing...." So, translating the real meaning of "actual enumeration" into military terms, the census is supposed to be a head-count. You know, like, how many people. (According to the Constitution, Negroes are to be counted as 3/5ths a person, and Chinamen and Indians not at all.) That's all.

That seems like a reasonable thing given that representation in Congress is based upon population. Rather, is supposed to be based upon a simple head-count. But is seems the Left has stumbled into another one of its egalitarian minefields. Remember the lie, "all men are created equal?" You'd think the Left would at least give lip-service to its own propaganda and tell the Census Bureau to make a simple head-count. No way! In the twisted minds of Leftists it would be "racist" to take an "actual enumeration."

Why? Because in obedience to the Communist International's 1920s dictates concerning "national minorities" (where do you think the notion of "multiculturalism" came from?), both wings of "our" Social Democrat Party, in the spirit of anti-colonialism, have decreed that "national minorities" must be counted separately so they may, as minorities, be represented separately so "our" politicians may pander votes from "America's" tax-eater classes who reside in artificially created, racially gerrymandered congressional districts. Here, in "our" communist democracy we're all equal, you see, which is why those tax-eater races need racially gerrymandered representation. Which explains why questions about race were the central

theme of the census.

We were told that if an accurate census was not taken "our" local communes (or, more accurately, kibbutzim) wouldn't receive their "fair share" of the 50% of our incomes extorted at gun-point by "our" government. They meant, of course, that Useless Eaters wouldn't get fed. And did you notice how many questions there were about whether you were a "Hispanic?" (Hispanic is diversity-speak meaning mongrel, or just plain Indian; but we note for the record that the lighter skinned mongrels always "represent" the Indians.)

It's bad enough our former slaves are now running around loose and demanding "equality" in a civilization they so obviously could not have created, and demanding "reparations" while screaming "racism" when you suggest they should return to their own trashy continent instead of trashing ours. Now Mexicans are allowed to roam about North America unmolested, smearing their "culture" on everything and demanding bilingual everything else wherever their colonies are established. We are told that Mexicans "do the work nobody else wants to do." Everyone seems to forget that when Negroes used to work they did those jobs. Soon, the threats announce, Mexicans will become the largest minority in America. We are told we'll love it.

To ensure the newest "national minority" is "represented" in the rotting "salad bowl" (America is no longer a "melting pot," official recognition that Coloreds do not assimilate) the census bureau needs an accurate count of them. To obtain an accurate count the Census hired tens of thousands of people at about seven dollars per hour to "follow up" on census forms that were not returned.

That Is Where Whites Missed the Boat

In North Carolina the census form return rate was about 40%. Oy! that's terrible, the Jewspapers moaned, telling us that noncompliance was spoiling the equitable distribution of the extortion squeeze and that the joys democracy and "diversity" would suffer. Since I was one of the non-respondents I thought noncompliance promised a unique opportunity.

When the Negro census taker knocked on my door he jotted down the "relevant" information about me, then asked how many other people lived here. "Six," I lied, providing the appropriate number of fake names.

He then asked, "What are the...."

"*All White*!" I said sternly (and probably too loudly). That ended my being "enumerated."

Get it? When the census bureau first announced that it needed census takers Whites should have flooded to get those jobs, both supervisory and as street pounders, before the "underrepresented" could. Then, armed with bundles of census forms, they should have gone around "enumerating." And every household they enumerated should have been entered as — that's right — White.

You see, there is more to resistance than bitching about the policies of the occupation government and assuming self-defeating, threatening postures. You have to *do things*. It also involves throwing huge hand-fulls of sand in the gears of government machinery at every opportunity. The next census will be taken in 2010. Now you know what to do. Don't blow it.

Now Mexicans are allowed to roam about North America unmolested, smearing their "culture" on everything and demanding bilingual everything else wherever their colonies are established.

More Reasons to Hate the Telephone

Numbering among the many obnoxious creatures who scrabble across the face of this earth seeking the torment of the innocent are telephone solicitors. They are paid to be "winning," charming, call at the most inconvenient hours, and try to sell you something you not only did not request, but would have been quite content having never known anything about.

Our race suffers from a peculiar mental illness that irrationally extends the principle of being "polite to strangers" to unknown, disembodied voices. Now, in a sane world being polite to strangers is a natural course of civilized behavior, because in a sane world strangers generally do not afflict those who are minding their own business. In a sane world it is understood that during the course of one's daily affairs one will of necessity come into contact with people one does not know, nor desire to know, and disinterested politeness (i.e., ignoring them) is generally understood by reasonable people to be the accepted norm of maintaining peace and order during the otherwise unpleasant necessity of daily social intercourse. And in a sane world, if one *must* truck with a stranger one formally introduces oneself (or, more preferably, is "formally introduced" by a known third party), states one's reason for abusing the other's privacy, and terminates the unwelcome intrusion as quickly as possible. Granted, there are strangers who do afflict the innocent and they are whom our parents told us are "not nice people." Thus the wise admonition to children, "Don't talk to strangers."

Of course, the foregoing does not apply to peasants, "sales people," cashiers, and the like, who, in this "service economy," have the unhappy lot in life to be paid to be polite to a never ending stream of strangers. That is <u>their</u> hell, and as long as said denizens behave themselves we need not concern ourselves here with their problem. (Except Negroes, who require almost constant correction, and who hold the cretinous belief that if a cash register opens toward them they are in the superior position — and everyone knows what happens when Negroes are allowed to believe they are superior.)

Now, so long as proletarians quietly perform the work their superiors pay them for, and servants accept their position and serve their masters submissively, and menials understand that they are just that — menial, and slaves obey, all is right with the universe and it hums along rather smoothly. It is

when this natural order, this hierarchy, is inverted that we suffer the afflictions of democracy wherein lessers believe the lie that they are the equal of their betters, and with breathtaking insolence they actually start acting that way. Which is why, when proletarians make noisy "labor demands;" servants assume airs as "employees;" menials ignore their station; and emancipated slaves become "citizens" through the miracle of ink-smudges, "good help is hard to find." Unless one runs a phone solicitation "business." Then the worse the help the better.

After all, the evil genius of phone solicitation is that the meanest members of society are paid to interrupt and intrude upon the lives of those of us who, under normal circumstances, would barely have given a thought to their existence. They do so with scripted chit-chat and enthusiastic sales pitches for products and "services" we neither need nor would have given a moment's consideration about without them having thrust themselves upon us. I consider that very rude. In fact, I think the whole enterprise is deliberate, calculated rudeness.

The further horror is that telephone solicitation can afflict us from afar. Many companies now set up in the Caribbean or Mexico where, in far happier times, the disembodied voice would have been cutting sugar cane on a plantation or maintaining the grounds of the hacienda. Why do we put up with this? Because we extend the courtesies we were taught to observer among *ourselves*, to "others." Also, because we've become so effeminate that we no longer have the common sense to tell those who make unwelcome intrusions upon our lives to go, ah, perform an impossible sex act on themselves. That might hurt their feelings or damage their "self-esteem," and it's all about feelings and "self-esteem," isn't it, girls?

Meanwhile, back at the hacienda:

(Ring) "OPCEN!"

(Heavy Mexican accent) "Is deess.."

"Who are you and what do you want?"

(Bubbly enthusiasm) "Aye chgam callink kabout Sprint's nu..."

No! And I wish AT&T was still a monopoly!

(Gasp!) "But chu chgav not..."

"Go back to Mexico!" (Hang up)

Drive-By Polling!

They never poll me, is the common complaint of the victims of democracy. So imagine my glee when I was faxed a "The Nationwide opinion poll on Gun Control law." I don't know how they got my fax number, and it will cost me three bucks to return it, but they said, "Your views are important," and "We make sure that decision makers are hearing them!" Who could resist "the people?" I let them know my important views.

"1 MILLION MOTHERS, 4,000 DEAD CHILDREN or THE 2ND AMENDMENT" the banner screamed. Naturally that caught my attention.

"4,000 children die of gunshot wounds every year," it whined. I took out my trusty postal marker (reserved for just such occasions) and wrote in the margin, "I don't care."

"Do you value your right to carry a gun more than the lives of these 4,000 children?" it moaned. Again, across the top, "Of course I do!" Then, in the margin, "What 'children?' Negro street gangs? We don't have a 'gun problem,' we have a race problem."

There were two check blocks under the question, "Should gun laws be seriously tightened?" I checked NO.

After all, I am the national chairman of the American Negro Carnage Fund (see: The Resister, V 4, p. 3) and the charter of our charitable organization states that *not enough* Negro "children" are killing each other and they need to be encouraged to kill more. Our goal is 40,000 Negro "children" per year dying of gunshot wounds, at a minimum.

I am assured that my vote "will be presented to the President, the First Lady, the Attorney General, Congress, Handgun Control Inc, the NRA and Million Mom March."

"...[P]resented...." Now *there* is an idea for direct democracy! If everyone wraps his ballot around a brick....

PS: Remember that it cost three bucks to fax back the poll — "...a small price for greater democracy."? That was per minute. How long does it take for a single page fax to be sent, 10 - 15 seconds? When I tried to fax my "important views" back to the pollsters, the fax just stopped about 5 seconds into the transmission — apparently waiting for the next minute to roll around. I ended transmission at 15 seconds. The "Poll commissioned by 21st Century Faxes, 532 La Guardia Place PMB 201, NY, NY 10012," must be run by Jews — or Gypsies. Who else would try to Jew or Gyp you out of a minute of air time?

"Do you value your right to carry a gun more than the lives of these 4,000 children?" it moaned. Again, across the top, "Of course I do!" Then, in the margin, "What 'children?' Negro street gangs? We don't have a 'gun problem,' we have a race problem."

Best Wishes

Dr. Gerald L. Atkinson, LTCdr., USN (Ret.), has resigned as a contributing editor to The Resister so he can devote his full attention to the publication of his own newsletter, *Eternal Vigilance: A Journal of Contemporary Culture*. As I write this I am looking at an advanced review copy of Dr. Atkinson's publication, and, for those of you who have been following his work on cultural Marxism in the military in these pages, it is everything we should expect from Dr. Atkinson's ongoing research into America's political, moral and ethical decay.

Eternal Vigilance "will deal with all of the issues that we have addressed over the past five years; radical femi-

nism, 'cultural Marxism,' affirmative action, and a host of other topics on education, jurisprudence, religion, media, government, politics, military and other cultural features of our American civilization." [From the announcement flyer.]

Dr. Atkinson's publication is intended to reach a wider audience with his articles than is possible through The Resister. We all wish him success with his publication.

Auction

by
SFC John S. Mosby

1. RMKS/ NOTE: I cannot emphasize enough that I am merely the auctioneer and arbiter in this affair. SFC Mosby "stepped on a mine" and has pressing legal difficulties. Opening this column to him is our way of tossing him a "field dressing." SFC Mosby is not longer a TR columnist, and neither I nor TR have any vested interest in this auction or its outcome.
BT
SMB//

A ONE time offer of Mosby's ENTIRE (to include this current issue) original collection of The Resister, from Volume I, Number 1 until present. Leather bound if preferred; individual issues signed by SMB and JSM, or a letter of authenticity from SMB and JSM attesting to this being the ONLY collection of JSM, or both. Will also throw in a copy of the 01 May 1995, 60 Minutes interview.

Bidding starts at $5,000. Bids must be sent with a 10 percent deposit of good faith. Good faith instrument: US Postal Service Money Order ("to" left blank) along with your physical street address and telephone number. *Your phone number is mandatory* for notification of winning bid. Bidding ends with postmarks dated 15 November 2000. Bids submitted with postmarks beginning 16 November 2000 will be returned to sender unopened. [So be sure to have a legitimate return address on the envelope! Because it will be sent back to you unopened with "Return to Sender" written across the front: we are not responsible for people being too clever by half with "queered" return addresses. SMB//]

Send bids to:

MOSBY AUCTION
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

All losing bids will have their ORIGINAL USPS Money Order, with original envelope and letter, returned when the high bidder has been determined. In the case of duplicate bids, SMB will telephone you and ask for another bid, so be near the phone on 16 November 2000. He will simply request another bid.

Upon being notified of winning the auction, the buyer (defined as "he who won the auction") MUST send the balance, minus deposit, within thirty (30) days or forfeit his deposit.

This is a last chance to own a very rare collection, including the out-of-print ORIGINAL stapled issues.

//S// SFC John S. Mosby

LETTERS FROM READERS

Thank you, *Resister*, for baring all, and printing what many of us were thinking. It is exhilarating to read *The Resister*. Whatever "brand" they nail you with should be worn in honor.

You speak like no other publication, and I subscribe to many. This once great country has become a moral cesspool "lead" by whores in Washington. We are a leaderless nation, on the fast track to nowhere.

Thank you for your courage and keep on trying.

Ann
Center Valley, PA

Response

Given the events and travels of this past summer [see: (Deep Sigh) on page 3 of this issue], and after considerable reflection, I've come to a tentative conclusion about the "patriot movement" so-called — that conclusion is benighted and leaderless. Moribund, I think, is not too strong a description. Despite the hysterical rhetoric of the Judeo-Communist SPLC, the Judeo-Freemasonic ADL, ad nauseam, the only threat posed by this "patriot movement" is that one or more of its "organizations" might fold thereby reducing the number of "hate groups" cited in the pernicious Jews' fundraising letters.

The conclusions The Resister reaches about patriotism and nationalism it reaches on its own. And although The Resister's policy is "no enemies on the Right" and we give help to them whenever we are asked, our observation is that we have caused some disquiet to the Right. Admittedly, as our study of the causes of America's destruction from within mature, our conclusions about potential solutions are becoming increasingly at variance with the Right in general and "patriot groups" in particular. That horrifies the Left. Because now they have a new threat. A threat the Left hadn't anticipated. An ideologically independent threat that comes from the military and focuses its editorial efforts on a military audience.

Which puts The Resister in the somewhat odd position of being called names by all the Left and parts of the Right. Whatever names the Left call us we embrace. Racist, white supremacist, anti-Semite — to all those we can reasonably answer, what sane person is not? What is bizarre is that some groups on the Right whom the Jews have branded "hate groups" call us the same Jewish swear words. Maybe that is because they haven't been branded "anti-Semite" yet. Who can account for stupidity?

SMB//

I am a former Special Forces Medic and Medical Instructor. I was Honor Graduate at Fort Sam Houston Phase II and taught at the Goat Lab through the change over to the new Special Operations Medical Training Battalion. I have seen both worlds. I had the good fortune of having the last of the old world medics and team sergeants teach us in the early 1980's, before the corpus

of SPECOP Medicine was degraded.

SF medicine has been a hot topic button for many years. On the A Teams, the issues were always that there was only one medic, or retention issues, SF Medics, jumping ship to PA or MD school. There were various failed incentives and ideas to remedy the problems. However, at the training center itself, Ft. Bragg and Ft. Sam, the issues were slightly different but still the damn medic problem. How do we get qualified medic to apply, pass the existing standards, and remain on an A Team?

The answers were always the same: Money, registry, lower the GT requirement, frequent re-tests, etc.. The SF Goat Lab was in turmoil these recent years as administrative and MD overseers stepped in and announced the changes and the relocation, canceled Ft. Sam Phase and called in progress. We have seen "progress" like this before. It is called an OER bullet. They did not know what they were doing and turned SF Medicine on its head.

The current notion that we, by a clever arrangement of combinations, can retool the process to make more medics is offensive to all who care about there fellow soldier. You can not make more SF Medics be lowering the GT score requirements and re-testing them ad nauseam for then you do not have SF Medics at all. This is no less then the part and parcel of the overall dumbing down of Special Forces, a once great and proud force. This country will ultimately suffer for fielding incompetent soldiers. You can train a monkey to do certain tasks that will make us all clap and rock back and forth in joyous amusement. You cannot train a medic to be a smart. You cannot make him smart be repetition. You may finally teach him a particular task but that same inability that required him to learn it 5 times from 4 teachers will later kill people.

SF Medicine was my whole life for many years and I regret with pain what they have done but it is over. They have destroyed it, and there is no return from this place.

SFC Ed Rasor, USA (Ret.)
18D4HW8F1

I was sitting here reading past copies of TR and began to consider Volume 6, Number 1. I look forward to it, and know it will be great.

A majority of the people refuse to believe what is really going on in our country. To get this information on the Urban Combat Training going on throughout the country has no merit to people who refuse to believe what it is all about. It is like they do not want to know. The ignorance continues because the knowing [of it] would make them feel bad.

Jess
Baltimore, MD

Response

Personally, I have no confidence whatsoever in "the people." I think if the majority of the people knew what was happening in our country there would be no discernible change. The information about city fighting wasn't intended to "educate the people." It was intended for the deindoctrinated.

SMB//

I am 94. The Missouri 51st mili tia send me their publication and with the last issue was your brochure. After watching this nation commit suicide for nearly 100 years it is difficult to believe there are any true patriots remaining.

Your advertisement [reads], "Undeceived, Unreconstructed, Unrepentant: The Debate is Over!" These many years I have been doubting if <u>any</u> people *knew* the meaning of those words. Those words describe patriots who are heart and soul believers.

I am well aware of the Jewish racket of playing both sides of all issues. So *if* you are sincere all glory to God. If not, [this letter] is another arrow to a false address.

M.G. Miller
Paris, MO

Response

I'm certain you've seen quite a bit of the Jews playing both sides over the years. I see the same thing happening today. The Resister's ad says exactly what it means. Those words were chosen with great care so that their meaning would be unmistakable at first glance. You may take them at face value for all they communicate. The Enemy does.

SMB//

Sirs: Great paper! I would like to suggest [the] use of a larger size print, which will allow older readers to read your paper more readily and more comfortably. When articles are in small print, they are frequently passed over (skipped) because of difficulty in reading them (thus you may lose circulation).

H.T.
Palm Springs, CA

Response

To be honest we were considering using a *smaller* type size, but abandoned the idea when associate editor, Dr. Susan Huck, threatened us with unnatural medical experiments if we did. The print size we use for body text is 10.5 points over an 11 point line, increased from 10 point print over a 10.5 point line following a similar unsavory threat from Dr. Huck, and the type size for footnotes was increased to the body text size after "The Aunts" made similar threats. ("The Aunts" are not to be trifled with.) However, we have received similar requests and we'll take it under advisement. Any increase in type size would require changing the format of the layout, but we'll play around with it and see what it looks like when we get some spare time.

SMB//

Thanks for sending the *Resistance* magazines —— they came today. I Looked through the newest one and was a bit disgusted. I am glad whites are having pride in themselves, but there is something that is not the best with these people. Maybe it is the proletarianness about it all. I get the feeling if they ever got in charge America would be a scummy chaotic place.

It would be more encouraging if there were pictures of these youngsters acting like a higher form of Aryans — I guess that doesn't sell that kind of "music."

Perhaps I am not in the best mood, I am tired of looking at ugliness and those people seem to making their lives an unfocused rebellion instead of a clear progression. I guess when you think about that level of the white movement, it is mostly about rage.

The so called leaders of the leaderless resistance keep leading them down to that level instead of upwards. If they keep it up, the American History X propaganda message —— that people with white pride are a bunch of Animal neo-Nazis —— will be true. Then people who are inclined to segregate themselves from the race mixing squalor of today will be discouraged for fear of being associated with low classes.

Also, I wonder if these rebellious types would in the end be hostile to white people of higher attainment — or if their "leaders" would incite hostilities against anyone wanting to elevate them — like you with your articles. It will be very insightful to see how that develops.

To tell you the truth I wonder if these "skins" are really just cannonfoder. And their "leaders" — I wonder what their true motives are.

Lorraine
Philadelphia, PA

A Letter From Germany

Steve, I just watched a USO show on AFN; SECDEF Cohen and his zebra talking about heroes. She did more talking that he did. They both talked about "sacrifice," as if that Jew and his mulatto were "sharing" with us soldiers.

Some bullet comments:

The zebra talked more than the Jew did so White female "soldiers" would come to understand that it is "perfectly normal" (as you say) to spawn bred-down mongrels who are so wise and clever.

They had a butt-load of Congressional Medal of Honor winners with them. It was obvious they were stage props. Not one of them was allowed to speak.

The show included fake "letters home" from soldiers on the front lines in this century's Jew Wars. Our best men died for nothing fighting on the wrong side in both World Wars. But tell that to the Veterans of "Foreign Wars." So-called peacekeeping was played up big time, especially Bosnia and Kosovo. The sympathies of most soldiers here in 10th SFG (A) are with the Serbs. If the Serbs launched out and "ethnically cleansed" the Muslims from the Balkans the overwhelming reaction here would be "who cares?"

General Shelton appeared in his usual role of butt-puppet. At least he didn't sing. He did however fawn over all the newly created (after half a century) Negro CMH "winners." GEN Shelton looks like crap after his anthrax series.

Bottom line: Many of the soldiers here are learning to "read between the lines" of the official propaganda machine — thanks to The Resister. Keep it coming.

C.M.
10SFGA, Stuttgart, GE

Here in North Carolina, one needs to fill out a form in order to purchase handguns. The county Sheriff conducts a perfunctory check to see if you have any arrests or convictions. Upon the completion of such an inquiry, one is "on file" and, therefore, allowed to purchase a permit for $5.00 which is good for one handgun purchase. One may purchase as many as one needs. Moreover, if you need more, since you are "on file," all you have to do is call down to the Sheriff and tell him you wish to come in and purchase more.

This is NOT a concealed carry permit. Just a permit to purchase a weapon from a "licensed" dealer.

Anyway, I received my call today that my form was complete as was the investigation. (Don't ask me why an investigation was needed, I already have a concealed carry "permit.")

I strolled into the Sheriff Department and was politely asked what it was I needed. I explained why I was there. The female (cold shivers ran up and down my spine) assistant asked, "How many permits would you like to purchase?"

I looked into my wallet, saw $25.00 and said, "Give me five, that ought to hold me for now." She replied, "What do YOU need with five permits? What are you going to do with five guns?"

I stood there for what seemed to be an eternity while staring icily at that cow. She repeated herself. I then replied, "Never mind, I'll take ten."

If only I had a camera to take her picture as her jaw dropped to the ground.

SFC John Singleton Mosby
"Somewhere on the Eastern Front"

ADDENDUM

So I Called the MGB (Continued)

Some discreet inquiries by The Net about Captain (now Special Agent, Ministerstvo Gosudarstvennoy Bezopasnosti) Scott Suits' Excellent Adventure in Haiti turned up the real story about his shooting a Haitian in the back (see: Letter From the Editor, "So I Called the MGB," p. 4 ff).

He was, as stated, chasing a thief. He did, as stated, have his M-9 pistol drawn during the chase. The Haitian leaped a ditch and our graceful CPT Suits, in hot pursuit, attempted to leap the same ditch, stumbled and fell. The official "fuzzy version" of that "international incident" has his pistol "just going off" and "accidentally" hitting the Haitian square in the back.

What the fuzzy version of the story omits is that while our heroic captain is chasing the thief he is repeatedly yelling, "F...ing nigger! Halt nigger!", and after Suits *almost* cleared the ditch, he went prone, took aim, and with a final "F...ing nigger!", bagged himself a Haitian.

Now, old Special Forces soldiers hearing about that would shrug their shoulders and ask, "Where's the crime?" All (but one of...) our ODA was green with envy! After all, no sane White man who has ever served in Haiti and had to deal with Haitians on a daily basis could possibly object to anyone chasing them down and killing them. But you can imagine the embarrassment at the Joint Special Operations Task Force (JSOTF) headquarters, surrounded as they were by Caring NGOs and Concerned State Department scuts.

Nevertheless, it appears that according to extant federal "definitions" of "hate crimes" we find the **Hate Criminal of Haiti**, Special Agent Scott Suits, now a federal parasite, is investigating your editorial tyrant who Suits' Jewish bosses at the Sanhedrin Pharisee Law Center (SPLC) and the Ashkanazi Defenders League (ADL) have declared a "hater" (pronounced in Yiddish, *ha-a derr*).

"If only SA Suits would use his hate for good instead of evil." [*Get Smart* allusion — again, it is sad these things need to be explained.]

What the fuzzy version of the story omits is that while our heroic captain is chasing the thief he is repeatedly yelling, "F...ing nigger! Halt nigger!", and after Suits *almost* cleared the ditch, he went prone, took aim, and with a final "F...ing nigger!", bagged himself a Haitian.

No man's life, liberty, or property is safe while the legislature is in session.
Judge Gideon J. Tucker

The Highest art in the world cannot guild socialism. t is impossible to make beautiful the denial of liberty.
Auberon Herbert

Editorials & Commentaries

WRITER'S BLOCK

by
SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

The editorial I was working on for this issue turned out to be utter crap. So rather than embarrass myself by attempting to fix and print something that was hopeless broken, which is an exercise known as reinforcing failure, what I have substituted in the editorial's place are several very rough working drafts — more extended notes and thoughts than drafts — of several ideas that have been on the writing table for some time, all bearing on the same subject — nationalism.

I have no idea if formal conventions allow me to do this. No one ever gave me editor lessons. And I am certain there will be editors of other publications clutching their chests right about now gasping, "what does he think he's *doing*!" You see, gentle reader, much of what any writer puts on paper never sees print; either through the editing process, both self (I have watched people swoon as I chop full paragraphs and sentences while I'm working on something of my own) and inflicted (The Slasher, Dr. Huck, carving mercilessly on my copy while muttering unspeakable threats — even editors have editors), or because when a piece gets "finished" one looks at it and says, "(unprintable)," wads it up and feeds it to the burn pile. I can state with accuracy that at least half of everything I write eventually goes up in smoke.

As I have mentioned in the past, my writings in The Resister are essentially an ongoing dissertation entitled, "From Abolition to Barbarism: The Destruction of America From Within," in requirement of my self-assigned, self-designed and highly unauthorized post graduate education. The consequence of doing unauthorized research is that any conclusions you draw are your own. One of the consequences of writing up your own research so that at least the conclusions are original is that occasionally one reaches an impasse (commonly referred to as "writer's block"). In other words, you reach a certain point where you ask yourself, "then — what?", which means there was a gap in the research, which means back to hitting the books who never miss a chance to taunt, "We tried to tell you, but you wouldn't listen."

What follows, then, are several "writer's block" pieces of my own that didn't end up in the flames, but when strung together, not in the order they were written, give you some idea of the direction in which the research is moving. I've arranged them so they somewhat flow together. Just remember that these are unfinished drafts on roughly the same general subject — nationalism — not finished pieces. But they should give you, dear reader, and idea in what direction current research is moving.

As to the fate of the editorial I deemed unfit to publish, it was consigned to the flames. Unfortunately that meant the excellent editorial drawing by Michael Paul; McClinton has been put in the editorial file. However, the idea is still alive and both the editorial and McClinton's drawing will appear next issue.

I
Thinking About Nationalism

What defines a nation? A nation is defined, in successive order, by its people, its culture, and its government. People identify themselves in expanding concentric circles of loyalty; first by their family and kin, next by their work and associations, then by their community. Community in this sense means, "A society of people, having common rights and privileges, or common interests; or living under the same laws and regulations." (Webster, 1832.) Commonality of rights and privileges, or commonality of interests, appertain to a commonality of culture, while living under the same laws and regulations pertain to government, which (in a free society) is delegated the authority by the individuals who make up society to protect not only their rights and privileges, but also their common interests and those of the nation as a whole.

...a nation as a unique, discrete entity representing the interests of a people who share a discrete identity.

The key words in the above are "common" and "same." Commonality and sameness, insofar as any nation encompasses them, therefore necessarily define a nation as a unique, discrete entity representing the interests of a people who share a discrete identity. Note that I did not say, "the People." Even within a mono-racial society there are identifiable social strata that are determined by individual intelligence, competence and

industriousness. The degree to which any society of individuals share the same family and kinship, the same community, the same culture — their *Gemeinschaft*, not their class — determines their commonality of interests and values. Even so, any nation must have a commonality that transcends family, kin, community and culture. That commonality, that unity which essentially defines a nation, is, in large measure, race. Race is not *the* defining characteristic of a nation because race by itself is not sufficient to define feelings of nationality. For example; the English and Germans are essentially the same race, yet they do not consider themselves part of the same nation. But race is *a* essential element when defining nationalist ardor even though race does not define it completely.

The question of where racial identity fits in those concentric circles (which are by no means exhaustive) is largely determined by the singularity or multiplicity of races within any given society. In traditional monoracial societies such as existed in Europe, until unfettered (Communist inspired) immigration of Third World barbarians, racial identity was not given much thought at all. One would have hardly been conscious of being a white man in, say, England during the 19th century unless one had spent time overseas in the colonies. *Proximity* to other races, then, largely defines one's degree of racial consciousness and identity within one's concentric circles of association. The nearer one lives in proximity to other races, which thus determines one's degree of interaction with them, the closer does racial consciousness and identity approach the center — family, kin, and associations. The further one is physically removed from other races the more one is forbearant toward them. (This latter phenomenon would also seem to apply to social stratification; which would explain why only the "Rich and Malicious" think multiculturalism is wonderful, and the malignancy of the Abolitionist movement in anti-bellum America increased proportionally to the wealth and social status of its advocates.)

Throughout the Twentieth Century nationalism has been almost universally reviled. Most of the blame for that throughout this century can be laid squarely at the door of Communism which, true to its Jewish origins, perverted historically legitimate and rational beliefs in racial identity and purity, and thus cultural and national unity, with an *international*, i.e. nation-less, world-view. One is a *Communist* not a citizen of a nation, just as Jews consider themselves a race apart, a nation unto themselves, not citizens practicing a distinct religion within the nation they reside. Which goes a long way in explaining the fact why national socialism and communism are not competitors (an idea that is Jewish in origin) but deadly enemies. Communists do not object to the socialism part of national socialism, they object to the *national* part; i.e., any racial and culture identity that denies international "brotherhood" and egalitarianism. Is it possible to be a nationalist without being a socialist? Of course it is. Contrast 19th century nationalism with 20th century national socialism.

In short, "multiculturalism" and "celebrating diversity" were concepts alien to those Anglo-Saxons who founded this nation *for themselves*, who built this nation for *their* progeny...

No "multicultural" society, or racially "diverse" nation has ever survived. They may be held together for greater or lesser lengths of time by totalitarian population control measures, but they will eventually collapse into rebellion and anarchy. The Constitution was written with the aim of securing the rights of free men and minimizing government interference in their lives, property and daily affairs. In was written with the Anglo-Saxon tradition of trial and error (experimenting until something was found that worked) regarding institutions, and common law in the relationships between free men, in mind. It was, for practical purposes, a uniquely Anglo-Saxon invention.

The Constitution was based on the expectation that "great men" would rise naturally to representative, judicial and executive positions in government, serve the "general welfare," i.e., that which benefited of all their constituents; or in the case of the executive, the nation; or in the case of the judiciary, objective and equally applied law, in equal measure. It was *not* written with political parties, or factions, or special interest groups in mind. Nonetheless the degeneracy of parties and factions started almost immediately. In fact, the 11th and 12th articles in amendment were ratified for no other reason than to accommodate the faction politics induced by the emergence of political parties and the factions and special interest groups that began practicing influence peddling on Congress. If anything saved the early republic from the chaos of faction politics it was unassailable states' rights defended by state legislature *appointed* (not popularly elected) senators, and the republican principle of *limited franchise* so that only free men, who in almost all cases had to meet property, literacy and self-sufficiency qualifications, could vote.

Immigration was strictly, and rationally, limited to whites. Negroes were not immigrants, they were slaves, and were still considered Africans. The Chinese later arrived as laborers, not immigrants, and they were still considered Chinese. And Indians were not "native Americans," they were savages — as anybody who lived on the frontier could tell you. Those alien peoples were deliberately, and rationally, segregated from white American society and denied citizenship (except in the case of freedmen). In short, "multiculturalism" and "celebrating diversity" were concepts alien to those Anglo-Saxons who founded this nation *for themselves*, who built this nation for *their* progeny, and who framed a Constitution that created the most free government man has ever known. The phrase "all men are created equal" in the Declaration of Independence pertained to *free white men*, equal before objective law (in the tradition of the Magna Carta), most certainly not that all humankind exists in a utopian state of egalitarian bliss. They were expounding upon the societal basis for American *nationhood*, not interracial "brotherhood."

Was our initially enlightened government based on those nascent communistic, French Revolution socialist obscenities, democracy, egalitarianism and brotherhood? Not by a long shot. The word "liberty" juxtaposed with democracy, equality and fraternity is an oxymoron. But those three communistic ideological viruses soon infected and began to spread throughout America.

Metaphysical-egalitarianism, the notion that all men are equal in all things, and that any differences, any inequality, is somehow "unfair" would have been met with incomprehension during the early Republic. For better or worse, men created their own lot in life; it was not handed to them by government dictated "affirmative action" policies. European immigrants, notably Germans, religious sects, and the Irish, were routinely discriminated against. Not because of their race, but because their *culture and religions* were alien. In almost all cases assimilation (or tolerance) was complete within a generation because despite some lingering cultural and religious differences, typically as regions settled by like culture groups, they were all *Europeans*. European immigrants could eventually therefore be subsumed as citizens of, for practical purposes, an ethnically Pan-European but culturally unique American nation.

Not so with Negroes, the Chinese, or American Indians. As races apart and alien cultures they were (rightfully) considered unassimilable and therefore (justifiably) remained segregated and denied participation in the Euro-American polity.

If you had spit the swear word "racist!" at an educated man in the early republic for holding the above mentioned views he would have initially responded with a blank stare (because that "word" did not exist; indeed, was not invented — by Communists, incidentally — until the 1930s) until he broke your abominable English into its noun and suffix. He would have then responded, after he had realized you meant prejudiced, "Of course I am an advocate of my own kind — you lout!" He would then have likely punched you in the mouth, and challenged you to a duel as a matter of honor, because prejudice means to prepossess with *unexamined* opinions; and no intelligent person doubted, or could doubt, based on the objective evidence daily surrounding him, that only whites, in particular Anglo-Saxons, could have created America. In short, you'd have not only insulted his intelligence, but you also would have denigrated his heir's bequest. [This is the point where "Thinking About Nationalism" broke down.]

II

What Benefit to the Nation?

I am often asked why I am not a member of the local chapter of the Special Forces Association (Chapter 1/XVIII, Aaron Bank - Samuel S. Theriault Chapter, Fayetteville, NC). My answer, which is based partly on knowledge and partly on supposition is, "They wouldn't have me." Aside from that, quite frankly, they and I have little in common. After three years being retired I have come to notice that military retirees fall into two broad categories; those who know America is a Communist country, that their military careers were spent in defense of a lie and that truth therefore requires action, and those who could care less whether America is a Communist country or not. The former are a decided minority, but their realization of the magnitude of the betrayal that defined their military service more than compensates for their lack of numbers. The overwhelming majority of retirees fall into the latter category. They are content to "kick the footlocker" while pretending that their oath to defend the Constitution, at lesser or greater risk to their lives, actually meant something, so they are perfectly willing to continue to live the lie of democracy they uncritically swallowed their entire lives, and if they become politically aware at all it is in the context of debating the relative merits of Menshevik or Bolshevik candidates of "our" single Social Democrat Party or parroting the Menshevik gabble of "conservatives."

Personally, I find it singularly amazing that U.S. military veterans believe the "victor's" histories of the wars they were either shanghaied into or voluntarily risked their lives to fight in, despite the blatant contradictions between what they were doing and why they were told they were doing it, which, simply by virtue of being there, said contradictions had to have confronted them daily.

Without exception, the wars fought by the American military during the twentieth century were fought neither in *America's* interest nor to defend America. In order they were fought for the purposes of (i) establishing communism (World War I); (ii) protecting, preserving and defending communism (World War II); (iii) demoralizing the American people into accepting that communism cannot be defeated (Korea, Vietnam, et alia); (iv) consolidating international communism (Grenada, Panama, Lebanon, El Salvador et alia, Kuwait, Somalia); and (v) enforcing the egalitarian dictates of a private "club" known as the Council on Foreign Relations (Haiti, Bosnia, Kosovo, and all the other Communist inspired "restoration of democracy," "peacekeeping" and "humanitarian assistance" missions) at the behest of the Communist International — now popularly referred to as the United Nations.

Without exception, the wars fought by the American military during the twentieth century were fought neither in *America's* interest nor to defend America.

Has the "coincidence" dawned on *anyone* else that the Soviet Communist International was "disbanded" in 1943 (to be replaced by its shadow, the Cominform) only several months after the "allies" referring to themselves as the United Nations, coincident with the collusion by Western democracies and the Soviet Union to form a world government to ensure "world peace?" "World peace," throughout the twentieth century, has always meant lack of opposition to Judeo-Communism and it is not a stretch of the imagination — indeed, I contend it is a fact — to state that the United Nations is the Comintern transplanted.

In all honesty I have scant regard for veterans who boast about their role in butchering their racial kindred in Europe during World Wars I & II, at the behest of Judeo-Communists and their supporters, for the cause of "making the world safe for democracy." They are little different than those Russian peasants herded into battle against the German anti-Bolsheviks under the muzzles of (largely Jewish-manned) NKVD machine-guns during the JewSSR's "Great Patriotic War." Those veterans are not "heroes" in the traditional sense of being held in veneration for what they achieved, because what they "achieved" was the final destruction of Western civilization. Even contemporary veterans parrot the same spoon-fed lies about "defending democracy" that they swallowed their entire lives without so much as a moment's reflection as to the lie's origin or a passing thought as to its veracity. With rare exceptions veterans embody the mass brainwashing that defined those World War II "Why We Fight" propaganda flicks.

Did our veterans even ask *why* they were sent to European wars to fight their racial kindred? What threat was Imperial Germany to America? None. But it was destroyed in the name of "democracy" and then came perilously close to falling to the Judeo-Communist-led Sparticist *putsch*. What threat was National Socialist Germany to America? None. But it was destroyed, again in the name of "democracy," because it was anti-Bolshevik. How many veterans know that the Jew Karl Mordechai (a.k.a. Marx) once remarked, "Democracy is the road to socialism"? Or that the Jew (by Israeli standards of the "Law of Return") V.I. Lenin agreed saying, "Democracy is indispensable to socialism," and then added, "The goal of socialism is communism"? What irritates me, then, about American veterans who gabble in their VFW halls about "freedom" and "democracy" (as if the two were synonyms, not oxymoronic) is that when they returned from any of the senseless wars their lives were calculated to be squandered in, they didn't string those responsible for getting us into those wars from lampposts. (Of course, doing so would have been another "Holocaust®.")

Consider that throughout the 20th century, every war America has been driven into headlong has served to consolidate the increasing communization of America. Every war has served, by increasing degree throughout this century, to eviscerate the sovereignty of the several states and consolidate increasing power in "our" justly despised Soviet-like federal government. Every foreign war, in succession, has been the camouflage for the subsequent swelling of Bolshevist egalitarian revolutionary social change at home. And when it is pointed out to veterans that, for all the "good" their martial service brought to America during the 20th century, they might just as well have simply gotten it all over with by raising the hammer and sickle over the Capitol Building while joining in a hearty chorus of the "Internationale," their eyes glaze over, they clutch the "Stars and Stripes" to their breast and start croaking "I'm Proud to Be An American."

What threat was Imperial Germany to America? None. But it was destroyed in the name of "democracy" and then came perilously close to falling to the Judeo-Communist-led Sparticist *putsch*. What threat was National Socialist Germany to America? None. But it was destroyed, again in the name of "democracy," because it was anti-Bolshevik.

Now, if the foregoing sounds overly harsh it is not a denigration of veterans individually. I know very well that once one is in the military it is one's duty to deploy where one is sent and fight whom one is told. Nor am I disparaging our veterans' accomplishments in battle, their bravery or their acts of heroism, examples of which are legion and exemplary. Those things are unquestioned and they are rightly honored. That questions that need to be asked are, "what threat to America were they 'defending' her against; and "of what benefit to the ***nation*** was their military service?" The answers are no threat (Roosevelt deliberately goaded the Japanese into attacking the United States) and none. [This is the point where "What Benefit..." broke down.]

III

What Patriot Movement?

Once again I am sitting here listening to contemporary Celtic music while sipping an Irish whiskey, reflecting upon the unimaginable magnitude of the task that faces this so-called "patriot movement" while resisting the urge to smear *wold*[1] on myself (alas, my "action guy" days are over). I say so-called patriot movement, because it is neither a movement, nor is it particularly patriotic.

In fact, my observation is that comprehension of the magnitude of the issues involved in defeating communism, egalitarianism and democracy in America, is beyond the intellectual grasp of the overwhelming majority of those involved in this so-called "movement." And before anybody starts moaning that I have arrogated to myself said intellectual grasp, let me say that I am just beginning to get a grip on the magnitude of the problem, just starting to apprehend its range and scope. I claim no omniscience in the matter or monopoly on the solution. What I do claim is a measure of insight.

A "movement" assumes a coordinated effort or series of actions by individuals and groups to attain a specific end; in this case a political end. Coordination implies a command that sets the objective to be attained, and to what standard; leadership answers to command and executes command's orders, directives, and policies, while directing and coordinating the efforts of their subordinates in the attainment of command's objective. In other words, there is a chain of command. I've been looking around. I haven't seen one in this so-called "movement." What I

have seen are loose and unsupervised individuals and groups more frequently than not working at disparate ends and, more frequently than not, fracturing into smaller and smaller factions over issues that amount to, at best, trivia. In fact, what I have been observing are the actions of rabble. What has this "movement" accomplished in the 60 or so years of its existence? Precisely nothing.

Patriotism is defined as zealous devotion to one's country, and a patriot, although originally meaning fellow-countryman, is now commonly defined as one who disinterestedly or self-sacrificingly exerts himself to promote the wellbeing of the country. [OED, 2nd ed..] Regardless, the key word, around which all the above definitions of patriot revolve is "country." A country is a tract or district having more or less defined limits in relation to human occupation... by people of the *same race*, dialect, occupation, etc.... The territory or land of a nation... still *distinct in race*, language, institutions, or historical memories.... (Emphases added.) [Ibid.] A nation of course, being an extensive aggregate of persons, *so closely associated* with each other *by common descent*, language, or history, as to form a *distinct race or people*.... (Emphases added.) [Ibid.] Note the common elements of that tie the definitions of patriot, country, and nation together. They are distinctness of race and language within a defined territory. But also note which element, if removed from the definitions above, divests the very idea of patriotism of any rational meaning — the sameness, commonness, and distinctness of race. Therefore to be a patriot, to be a fellow-countryman who is zealously devoted to one's country and it's wellbeing, is to be exclusive in heritage, to be distinct in culture, to be intolerant of racial interlopers. In short, to be a patriot means to be a racial nationalist.

Now What?

I remarked at the beginning that this so-called "patriot movement" is neither a movement nor particularly patriotic. We'll set aside what Samuel Francis once described to me as the "phone-booth empire" mentality of the "movement." Because until the squabbling knots of playground groups quit their bickering and stone-throwing and come together in common cause, this "movement" will continue to devolve into smaller and smaller factions; which plays straight into our enemy's campaign to marginalize it. I have even had so-called "leaders" in this "movement" try to get me to side with them against one or another so-called "leader." I refused, and will continue to refuse to do so. In fact, my deepest suspicions fall upon those who make such requests. So, let's stick to the decidedly unpatriotic nature of this "patriot movement."

Therefore to be a patriot, to be a fellow-countryman who is zealously devoted to one's country and it's wellbeing, is to be exclusive in heritage, to be distinct in culture, to be intolerant of racial interlopers. In short, to be a patriot means to be a racial nationalist.

The motion picture *Braveheart* is popular among "patriots," so let's use it as an example as Chutzpahwood is now stupidly considered an accurate source of history. Reconsider some of the most pointed dialogue in *Braveheart* in light of the foregoing definitions.

"Your father was a fighter, and a patriot!" What was being said there? Try (paraphrasing), "Your father was a countryman, who risked his own life to rise-up and fight against the invading English menace in defense of his clan and race!" Or, Wallace's, "I see a whole army of *my* countryman...." Try (paraphrasing), "I see a whole army of my fellow-Celts... etc." And this one, from Steven of Ireland, "If I risk my neck for you, will I get a chance to kill Englishmen?" Try (paraphrasing), "If I, as a fellow-Celt, join with you, do I get to kill our common racial enemy?" Getting uncomfortable yet? There was nothing "inclusive" in those lines. There were no "multicultural" sentiments expressed. There was no egalitarian notion of "tolerance" for the presence of Anglo-Saxon English in Celtic Scotland. Those lines were the dialogue of Celt patriots talking amongst themselves. Their fight to establish their freedom and independence was every inch what is now referred to as "genocide"[2] and "ethnic cleansing."

And if you think that was all one-sided, remember Edward the Long Shanks'[3] line, "If we can't get them out, we'll breed them out;" *primae nocte* being nothing more than a long-term, grand strategic commitment to mongrelizing an intractable race while, at the same time, encouraging bastardy (to order to avoid *primae nocte*) among the intractable race and therefore encourage the breakdown of family, sept and clan loyalty, resulting ultimately in a breakdown of race consciousness and thus nationalist identity and patriotic sentiment. Sound familiar? It should. The modern version of *primae nocte* is the immigration of non-Whites, integration, and miscegenation.

How patriotic is a mixed race society? According to our definitions above, it cannot be, because in a mixed race society "countryman" has no identifiable foundation other than resident of a territory. Indeed, what passes for patriotism in the majority of this so-called "patriot movement" is little more than jingoism. A jingo is defined as a "blustering or blatant 'patriot,'" almost always in connection with "bellicose policy in dealing with foreign powers." [OED, 2nd ed.] Substitute the United Nations for "foreign powers," and militia for "bellicose," and you have what generally passes for "patriotism" these days, insofar as this "movement" defines itself. Thus do "patriots" (justifiably) rant about the United Nations and raise militias to defend themselves against the domestic consequences of our government's treaties with it, but then, in order to avoid being called "racists," welcome "inclusiveness" with those races who are parasites on a culture and civilization they could not have created, and with those whom our government's treaties with the UN have inflicted upon us through unlimited immigration. A multiracial society of course thoroughly under-

mines the clearly defined racialist foundation of patriotism, and transfers loyalty from one's racially kindred family, sept or clan (i.e., countrymen) to government, which has a decided interest in suppressing expressions of *true* patriotism (i.e. racial nationalism) as "hate" for the domestic barbarians they pander votes from, or the foreign barbarians they import and "naturalize" as anti-White voting blocs. [This is the point where "What Patriot Movement" bogged down.]

CONCLUSION

There you have it. Three separate (obviously unfinished) pieces approaching the subject of nationalism from three different directions but each single one having a bearing upon the other two. I suppose one reason the above unfinished pieces reached dead ends during the writing is because they failed to identify the first question that needed to be asked, "At what point in our history did we cease to be a nation?" But let's take the question one step further: "Were we ever a nation?" And that question, gentle readers, is fodder for complete editorials in future issues.

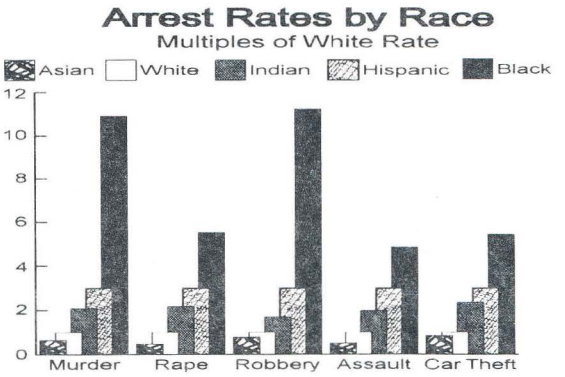
NOTES:

[1]The cobalt-blue clay Celts used to smeared on themselves before battle.

[2]The word "genocide" is a Jewish invention. It was coined by Raphael Lemkin in 1944 in his book, *Axis Rule in Occupied Europe* [pp. ix and 79], to describe the "destruction of a nation or ethnic group," and was codified in 1955 in the United Nations "Genocide Convention." (At the UN's founding in 1947, three-fourths of its bureaucrats were Jews. [!]) It is particularly instructive that the term "genocide" meant (and presumably still means) "any action" or any "*incitement*," or any "complicity" which will *in any way* "cause a man of a particular race [Lemkin meant Jews] the least bit of anxiety or discomfort because of his race." [Fr. Leonard Feeney, *The Point*, June 1955.] In other words, the Genocide Convention meant that anyone who criticized a Jew in public, or called a Jew, a Jew, was "guilty" of "genocide." [Loc. cit.]

[3]In fairness to King Edward I, he expelled the Jews from England on All Saints Day in 1290, and England thrived and prospered until the Protestant and Freemason, Cromwell, who was financed by Dutch Jews, turned a blind eye to their return in 1657 as repayment for their "loans." See: Nesta H. Webster, *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, GSG & Associates, PO Box 6448, Rancho Palos Verdes, CA 90734 (reprint of 1924 edition). pp. 125 - 126.

Who Commits Crime . . .
. . . and against whom?



- **Which groups commit the most–and the least–crime?**
- **How much inter-racial crime is there?**
- **Is "racial profiling" ever justified?**
- **How common are "hate crimes," and who commits them?**

For answers to these questions and more please send $5.00 for our meticulously documented study, *The Color of Crime*.

New Century Foundation
Box 527-T, Oakton, VA 22124 (703) 716-0900

AMERICA'S DEATH BY 1,000 CUTS

by

Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

THE CLINTON LEGACY

Clinton the Anointed

Hamilton Jordan, longtime aide to President Jimmy Carter, told interviewer Bob Schieffer on May 14 that before Carter was even elected president, he, Jordan, had been provided with a rather special introduction to Bill Clinton.

Now, "before Carter became president" means no later than the election year 1976. That year, Ham Jordan would have been an important and very busy man. By contrast, in that year Bill Clinton turned thirty and he had not yet been elected to *anything*, even in Arkansas. He was merely a candidate for Arkansas attorney general.

But Ham Jordan recalls being guided in the direction of Bill Clinton — possibly at the Democratic National Convention — and told to take heed, because this man was going to be president of the United States.

Who are the members of the cabal, may we ask, who anoint these people so far in advance?

Something Besides Monica? Clinton Saves the Constitution!

On the whole, Bill Clinton is just Slick Willie. Al Gore is the guy whose statements suggest he frequently loses his grip on reality. But Clinton matched Gore fantasy for fantasy when he claimed to have saved the Constitution — from Newt Gingrich and Ken Starr.

Our president doesn't see impeachment as a disgrace. It was just a mean thing the Republicans did. "Let me tell you, I am proud of what we did there because I think we saved the Constitution of the United States."

Leaving aside a probable forcible rape while attorney general of Arkansas, we find, as the Washington Times editorialized, that Clinton laid the groundwork for saving the Constitution by exposing himself to Paula Jones. He kept up the good work with a procession of Jane Does and "bimbo eruptions" suppressed by private-eye intimidators before moving on to Monica Lewinsky, perjury, and obstruction of justice.

Look, for *us*, for the "American people," he paid off Paula Jones so that he could devote himself to such labors as the continuing sellout to Red China.

The Clinton "legacy" will include the new Red Chinese ballistic missiles riding in their new submarines, and our most advanced radar technology "bought" from our "faithful ally," Israel.

The Clinton "legacy" will include the new Red Chinese ballistic missiles riding in their new submarines, and our most advanced radar technology "bought" from our "faithful ally," Israel. The nuclear bomb technology left out to be stolen should have taken longer to come to fruition. Ideally, by the time we are penalized by the sellout, we could have forgotten whose re-election the Chinese payoffs made possible.

There's Haiti...

Early in my intellectual career, I was earning three big cents a word by writing encyclopedia articles. Haiti was dumped in my lap. I do recall being impressed by Haiti's dismal history. Massacre followed massacre. After the whites were killed or driven away, the part-whites, being smarter, tended to rise to the top. At intervals, however, the all-blacks would get it together wipe out more of the part-whites.

What had been a very productive French colony fell into ruin — where it has remained. But American banks loaned money to any gang in charge, with import duties as "security."

That is what brought the U.S. Marines to Haiti in 1915. And Haiti was controlled with no more than a *reinforced company of Marines* for twenty years!

Enter more modern times. With the arrogance of our ruling socialists, "Papa Doc" Duvalier was installed as President of Haiti *because he was all black*, not of mixed ancestry.

Papa Doc, supposedly a medical doctor, lost little time in becoming "President for Life by Acclamation," as the billboards used to announce, and reverting to voodoo. He remained in power by the usual method — terror. By the time he became an embarrassment to our liberals, he was sufficiently well-entrenched to hand off Haiti to his son, "Baby Doc" — who soon tossed it aside, opting for the good life in France.

So Haiti has been a dreadful disappointment to our liberals. They keep pouring their effort and our money into the fantasy of transforming Haiti into a model mini-state.

When Moscow could no longer be of assistance, the Clinton administration flooded Haiti with some 20,000 members of our armed forces in order to reinstall in power a Communist "priest" who could scarcely believe his good fortune.

After seven years of meddling, Haiti is still Haiti. In the year 2000, 197 years after the blacks took over, "Haitians remain the poorest people in the Western Hemisphere, and most cannot read. Few have had any experience of human rights.... Voodoo, the religion the descendants of African slaves still practice widely, leaves many Haitians in desperate fear of powers they believe are beyond their control yet are manipulated by their enemies."

Peter F. Romero, our "acting assistant secretary of state for Haitian

affairs," says "Haiti has not fulfilled many of [our] expectations," but then, you see, "Haiti has struggled to overcome nearly two centuries of authoritarian rule." (See paragraph 1.) Romero praised the Haitian National Police as "widely respected," even though an "immature" force "grappling with corruption, drugs, and human rights."

...and the Balkans

It has been airily announced that American troops will be in the Balkans "indefinitely," serving among NATO's fifty or sixty thousand more-or-less occupation troops. "Home by Christmas." That was 1995.

Another historical note: In the wake of World War I, the victors amused themselves by re-drawing the map of Europe, with particular attention to the Balkans. Yugoslavia was created out of the ruins of the Austro-Hungarian and Ottoman Empires by forcing into one mold people from all the regions which have now re-appeared on the map — Slovenia, Serbia, Croatia, Bosnia, now-forgotten Herzegovina, plus Montenegro, Macedonia, and formerly unknown Kosovo.

Clinton's State Department, essentially delivered over to Jewish control, has produced a degree of Christian-cleansing notable enough to be criticized in Europe. The "mass murders" by Serbs have been scaled way down as "mass graves" fail to turn up, and the actual toll is now about equal to the "mass murders" by our pet Albanian drug-peddlers.

That "peaceful, multi-ethnic democracy" in Kosovo is none of the above. Kosovo is being quite efficiently "ethnically cleansed" by the KLA. "According to the U.N. High Commission for Refugees, 150,000 non-Albanians have fled Kosovo since NATO declared victory."

These are almost all Christians — Orthodox, Roman Catholic, or Protestant. The KLA has thereby secured the KLA's drug route from the heroin-producing regions to Western Europe.

Glum observers of Kosovo in the raw have commented on America's "fact-free" reporting from that area. "In a gloomy assessment a year after NATO's intervention, [a U.N. human rights investigator] reported that Kosovo was "ethnically cleansed of non-Albanians, divided, without any legal system, ruled by illegal structures of the Kosovo Liberation Army, and very often by competing mafias."

British writer John Laughland made his own on-site observations. "Kosovo continues to wallow in chaos and squalor," yet features "traffic jams" created by cars stolen from all over Europe, huge trucks bringing in "foreign aid," and the pavement-smashing "armored vehicles which KFOR troops prefer as their ordinary means of transportation." Kosovo is really ruled by "stubbly young men in leather jackets and sunglasses hanging around on street corners."

But here's the best comment: "The great self-referential world of international organizations has installed itself in force." By "self-referential," he means they pay no attention to any but their own kind. In Kosovo, as of the end of 1999, Laughland found "more than 400 foreign non-governmental organizations [NGOs] registered in Kosovo, each of which seems to have its own fleet of white jeeps."

Clinton's State Department, essentially delivered over to Jewish control, has produced a degree of Christian-cleansing notable enough to be criticized in Europe.

Laughland correctly calls them "this new global elite." Listening to them talking to each other — the best way, by far, to gauge true attitudes — he found them chattering about "whether their next posting would be Jakarta or Geneva." Every busybody "concern" of the international left is their "concern," too. They do quite well for themselves.

Fantasy time involves creating a "peaceful, multi-ethnic democracy" in Bosnia as well. This should be done by fooling (through propaganda), paying off (with our tax money) or forcing (militarily) people to forget who they are and "celebrate diversity."

"There is still a lot of nationalism," moans our Jewish *gauleiter* of Bosnia. "People tend to vote ethnically, not ideologically or economically." He means they ignore his control of money, propaganda and armed force in order to retain their ethnic identities.

Hence, an indefinite series of six-month tours of occupation duty for American regular and National Guard units.

The *Clintonistas* Corrupt Everything they Touch

Judges appointed by President Clinton have their own special cabal. This isn't supposed to happen. Judges are supposed to be even-handed and "collegial." But the *clintonistas* corrupt everything they touch. *Their* judges know why they were appointed!

"U.S. District Chief Judge Norma Holloway Johnson bypassed the random computer assignments to send pending criminal cases against Webster Hubbell and Charles Yah Lin Trie to judges appointed by Clinton," it was reported in January — a year late. And yes, she had done the same in less high-profile cases "potentially embarrassing to the president, the Democratic National Committee, and Democrats generally." Most cases mentioned involved crooked fund-raisers; Web Hubbell was "rescued" from Ken Starr, and not obliged to testify against Hillary.

On another front, the effort of the Branch Davidians to seek any kind of justice, after the federal government's brutal massacre in April of 1993, is still being stonewalled by the Department of "Justice."

"I Know Who They Are..."

Says Judge Royce Lamberth, "and I'll hang them" — if they don't blah-blah-blah. Well, he doesn't mean that literally, and we are still waiting for any of the human blobs in the White House corruption stew to "pay," personally and meaningfully. That does not mean a slap on the wrist and a "fine" passed off to the taxpayers.

Judge Lamberth is tougher than most, because he's had seven years of experience with *clintonistas*. He *knows* how he has been lied to, stonewalled, and otherwise jerked around. He was then looking at the matter of the huge stash of "missing" e-mails pertaining, as chance would have it, to Monica, campaign finance, and similar malfeasances. There are layers of lies, threats, and "little people" terrorized with imprisonment, should they tell outsiders what they know.

Some things are more important than national security. Let the Red Chinese have our finest military technology. So what? Saving the hides of the criminal class occupying the White House is *really* vital.

Even federal judges must fear the *clintonista* vengeance machine. Lamberth has heard the thunder. He will never be promoted. As Hillary routinely expresses herself in these matters, "That'll teach 'em to fuck with us!"

Recall that Judge Robert Bork, considered a shoo-in for the Supreme Court, based upon his qualifications, was put through a prolonged and gruelling process of defamation which has earned its own term — "to bork, borking, borked." That pre-Clinton effort was a project of the Liberal Establishment as a whole.

Following the impeachment, Hillary's lap-dog, Senator Robert Torricelli (D-NJ) told Kenneth Starr, a former appeals court judge, that he could kiss his career goodbye. Although Starr had once been considered "on track" for the Supreme Court, he was not surprised by Torricelli's announcement.

An Epidemic of Amnesia at Justice

If we have learned nothing else from the Clintons, we have learned how to resist questioning. Just say you can't remember anything. How many *clintonistas* have walked away from how many crimes by pleading ignorance and amnesia? Even if evidence is shoved under your nose "to refresh your memory," just claim it doesn't do the job.

Paul Craig Roberts, himself a former sub-cabinet officer, has waxed sarcastic about the virulent strain of White House amnesia sweeping the utterly corrupted Department of Justice with respect to the "Clinton-Gore-Chinese campaign finance scandal."

Attorney General Janet Reno claims she can't recall FBI Director Louis Freeh ever recommending that she recuse herself from investigation of the scandal because of a conflict of interest. Her deputy in charge of the cover-up, Lee Radek, can't remember explaining to two top FBI officials that he was under a lot of pressure to bury this affair, because if he didn't, Ms Reno might be out of a job, despite the clear recollections of other top FBI officials. Nor can Radek imagine why he created a sham investigation and torpedoed any real search for evidence, and it has slipped his mind entirely that he blocked a seizure of evidence, allowing it to be destroyed, and flat-out ordered other agents to stop work!

Roberts, who knows the law, writes, "There is no doubt whatsoever that the DoJ had been obstructing justice." That is still a crime on the books. The whining weenies of the Republican Party shy away from hauling these creatures out of their mouse-holes because "people might lose faith in the government" if we let them see how corrupt it really is!

Roberts, who knows the law, writes, "There is no doubt whatsoever that the DoJ had been obstructing justice." That is still a crime on the books. The whining weenies of the Republican Party shy away from hauling these creatures out of their mouse-holes because "people might lose faith in the government" if we let them see how corrupt it really is!

Roberts sees the problem as requiring even more than a wholesale clearing-out of personnel. "The very concept of law that protects us from tyranny has been lost. No longer the people's shield, law has become a weapon in the hands of the government.... The legal principles that protect us from arbitrary and abusive government power have been eroded by ambitious prosecutors, inattentive judges and juries, and legal theories inimical to our legal heritage."

In shorter form, "Some people corrupt everything they touch."

Hillary's Hilarious Problem

New York's Jews are only half behind Hillary Clinton in her bid to join fellow gun-grabber Chuckie Schumer in the Senate. Why? They have nothing to fear from her Republican rival, and Hillary's knee-jerk leftism has included tiny moments of pro-Palestinianism. That is, she once *said something* and she also once *failed to say something*, both occasions displeasing and duly noted by the Israel-firsters. Every lapse or misstep is centrally stored, never forgotten, and available for use at any time.

The "failed to say something" episode demonstrates one of the methods by which *goyim* are expected to police each other on behalf of the Jews. Apparently Hillary, in one of her romps to the Middle East, *said nothing* while Yasir Arafat's [trophy-White] wife said something. The Jews believe that Hillary should have jumped down Mrs. Arafat's throat, at once, on the spot! But she didn't.

Next, let us grant that Hillary is a prize garbage-mouth and a notoriously sore loser. When Bill Clinton first ran for a House seat in 1974, he lost. Hillary, in her usual manner, lashed out at everyone within range. One such luckless supporter was Paul Fray. She bore down on him, calling him at least a Jew bastard, probably a f****** Jew bastard, since that asterisked word trips easily from her "ladyship's" tongue.

Instant damage-control involved mixed signals. Hillary stonewalled — it never happened. Bill jumped too soon, saying he was there, and while he did not deny the other words — she has probably called him that often enough — he insisted that Hillary could not *possibly* have called a Jew a Jew. Saith Bill, who has never been

known to lie, "she is squeaky clean" on the subject of politically incorrect slurs!

THE SISSIFICATION OF AMERICA

Of Horses and Wilderness

The temptation is to blame the Girl Scouts of America, but beyond that, you can blame the lawyers who thrive on ridiculous lawsuits and a government that supports their efforts.

The source didn't say how many pages were included in the original release form required by the Girl Scouts, but here are my excerpts.

So you want to rent a horse? A horse, you know, is a Consumer Product, which means you can't fall off one in peace. "According to the National Electronic Injury Surveillance System, horse activities rank 64th among the activities of people relative to injuries that result in a stay at a U.S. hospital." The Nanny State is ever vigilant!

"Horseback riding is the only sport where a much smaller, weaker predator animal [that's you] tries to impose its will on a much larger, stronger prey animal with a mind of its own [that's the horse]" Therefore, please sign here to indicate that you understand that you could "fall 3 to 5 feet." (The lawyer must never have met a really ornery horse.) Meanwhile, we await the federally-mandated hardhats, knee and elbow pads, and Safety Saddles.

The Girl Scouts were girding to ride horses in a designated "wilderness." The city lawyer was doing his best to ensure that the girls were cognizant of the perils. The release form put it this way. "Wilderness is a wild, rugged and uncultivated area or region, as of forest and/or hills and/or mountains and/or plains and/or wetlands, which would likely be uninhabited by people and inhabited by wild animals of many types and species to include, but not limited to, mammals, reptiles, and insects, which are not tame, may be savage and unpredictable in nature, and also wandering at their will."

Eek! A Gun!

I'm getting the picture. There's method to the madness. Four five-year-old boys were suspended from school for playing cops-and-robbers during recess! One pointed his finger and said "bang-bang, you're dead," or words to that effect.

"Children felt threatened," quoth a "school official," explaining why this earth-shaking event was reported and then bucked up the bureaucratic line.

We have "zero tolerance" of "threats." "Given the climate of our society, we cannot take any of these statements in a light manner," said district superintendent of schools William Bauer.

Consider, if you will, the fantastic level of violence portrayed in film, TV and video games. That's okay, because the Self-Chosen are making tons of money from it. Contrast this with adults hyperventilating about the pointed fingers of five-year-olds. Forget pen-knives; kids have been busted for water pistols, butter knives and nail clippers.

Zero tolerance is not the rule if the "Reverend" Jesse Jackson is protecting a gang of rioting black hoodlums. And we've all seen Bill Clinton trying to parlay the budding 6-year-old black crackhouse killer into more "gun control" for the rest of us.

Does it strike you that something odd is going on? The real point is to "condition" just whites, from tiny tots to slack-jawed adults, to freak out at the very thought of "guns."

General COO

Fancy this. Sergeants Major — some of them *tough men* — sitting quietly as the chief of U. S. Army intelligence gushes on about her Consideration of Others (COO) program instead of Army business. Just part of the kinder, gentler, more ladylike army. Our social engineers are *so* pleased with their mantra, "This is *not* your father's army."

No indeed. This is Hillary's army, with Hillary's kind of generals. But it is only touchy-feely in certain ways; other ways are forbidden. General COO has made world history as the first lieutenant general in anyone's army to sniffle about inappropriate touching. And there seems to be no statute of limitations on the accusations, nor any disqualifying degree of staleness to them.

What a practically fool-proof way to put a fellow general's career into the tank!

A Reminder

A few issues back I noted that the "climate" of a campus near home was such that a student simply defined "harassment" as "anything that makes me feel uncomfortable." We now have kiddies who expect life to be all warm, fuzzy and cuddly for them.

THE ELIAN AFFAIR

Janet Reno Has a Way with Children

In her days as a local prosecutor, Attorney General Reno was well-known for conducting Miami's brand of the Liberal Witchcraft Trials. "Daycare providers" were tormented for years, charged with committing obscene atrocities on the innocent tykes in their care. Children had "anatomically correct" dolls thrust upon them and were brow-beaten into making grotesque accusations for which there was no actual evidence. By the time this liberal fad faded, there was plenty of child and adult wreckage in its wake.

Then, as our chief federal law enforcement officer, Ms Reno decided that David Koresh was "beating babies" in Waco, and remedied the situation by having them burned alive. Included were two "trauma-born infants." That means that their pregnant mothers, writhing in the feds' holocaust, gave birth to babies in time for them to be burned alive as well.

Janet is such a nurturing person! She struck again, on Clinton's orders. Bad luck — a photographer got The Picture Worth Many Thousand

Words, speaking volumes about *clintonista* America. Our *clintonistas* won praise from Fidel himself, and a woman of my acquaintance, who had experience of the Gestapo during World War II says, "the Gestapo had better manners."

Two Weeks of Keen Preparation

You must understand that assaulting a small family home requires the full resources of the Department of Justice. At least two weeks of "training" went on during which we saw two weeks of propaganda "prep-fire" demonization of the Miami Cubans. The feds were frightening themselves with rumors of everything from unspecified "resistance" to "paramilitaries surrounding the house!" Fidel contributed the work of his own corps of spies and snitches to whatever may have been spooking Janet Reno.

All the "negotiations" over those two weeks were phony, because the raid was going down. Several liberals who thought they were participants were crushed at having been deceived and losing their fifteen minutes of fame. Looking forward to the raid, Greg Craig, the Clinton lawyer detailed to Castro's team, asked the media *well ahead of the raid* not to cover the action. (Bad luck that a free-lance photographer was in the house!)

Gregory Craig charges *at least* $400 an hour — jealous rivals claim it's more like $850 an hour, what with this and that tacked on. Craig says he is being paid by "private donations." These were initially laundered through the leftist United Methodist Church. The habitually pro-Communist National Council of Churches is represented by Joan Brown Campbell, a cud-chewing old *apparatchik* who has shepherded Elian's father through many an interview. She and Fidel go back a long way.

So armed and armored assailants of the sort we taxpayers imagine are supposed to take on the bad guys were instead roughing up citizens, tossing the house in a vain search for "weapons," breaking a lot of things to teach a lesson, and of course snatching a screaming kid.

Post-op "spin control" has been desperate. Craig grabbed a point-and-shoot so he could say, "Look, the kid's smiling! Forget the rest of it!" (An intelligence professional noticed a band-aid over the boy's right forearm and wondered whether he had been given a shot of happy-juice.) The Justice Department wanted us to notice that the submachine-gun was not pointed *exactly* at the kid, and the agent's finger was not *quite* on the trigger.

Where are the Politicians?

Where they usually are — ducking for cover. The Republicans are huffing and puffing and then backing down from the Bolshevik wing of "our" sole political party. Senator Orrin Hatch earnestly huffed and puffed about hearings into "possible violations of the law" and the Fourth Amendment but, uh, not real soon, dunno when. (A wit familiar with the Senator's habit of folding said, "Don't count your Hatches before they chicken.") Democratic Senator Bob Graham, a former governor of Florida, had asked Clinton not to raid at night. He reports that Clinton said, "We can do that." Graham kind of thought that was a promise, but, uh, maybe, uh, maybe it really wasn't. Can anyone imagine that Clinton makes credible promises?

Democratic Senators Leahy and Feinstein had very simple answers to the Gestapo tactics. "Polls show the American people" don't care, and have another happy-face picture.

Democratic Senators Leahy and Feinstein had very simple answers to the Gestapo tactics. "Polls show the American people" don't care, and have another happy-face picture.

But let's look at the bright side. Everybody on God's earth has seen That Picture. I know personally of some dear sweet innocent Americans who have finally gotten the larger Picture.

The Trophy War

Never mind traumatizing the kid, what about traumatizing Bill Clinton? It has been suggested that Fidel threatened another "Mariel boatlift" like the one in 1980, when a weak-kneed Jimmy Carter let Fidel dump 125,000 loonies and criminals on us. The worst of the worst were sent to Fort Chaffee, Arkansas, and when they got loose and terrorized the locals, then-governor Bill Clinton paid the political price — two years of moping around out of office!

Hand over the kid or I'll send you my latest crop of criminals and loonies, and you, too, won't have the guts to stop me. Is that Fidel's message?

Or are the pair of them working on Clinton's tattered "legacy," such as "normalizing relations with Cuba," which only a liberal would imagine to be a winning issue.

The Clinton administration is working on a sub-plot to the main plot. How about not flaunting Elian *too much*? The kid is a *trophy*. "Elian is a possession of the Cuban government," quoth Cuba's top official in the United States. Rest assured that Elian will be on exhibit around the island for months in his Young Pioneer uniform, in hopes of foaming up enthusiasm for Castro's boring and moth-eaten regime.

Castro's shirt-pocket "constitution" states that "The education of children and young people in the spirit of communism is the duty of all society," specifying that they be raised "with a communist personality," and outlawing "influences contrary to communist development." The "Children and Youth Code" would also cause Hillary Rodham Clinton to swoon with joy. Creating little communists is the job of "the state" and "all who come into contact with the child," meaning parents and teachers. The penalties for polluting young minds with politically incorrect notions are stiffer than those in our own educational system.

Let the brainwash begin with Cuban team brought here to revel in the Aspen Institute's Wye "Plantation." This is a prime waterfront spread made tax-exempt because the rich and famous need it as a luxurious private waterhole. A speaker on the McLaughlin Group of talking heads dared to refer to it as "a Communist re-education camp."

Role Reversals

There are interesting role-reversals to be observed in this case. We have our Chief Offender, President William Jefferson Clinton, preaching to us about the sanctity of the law. We find the collectivizers of "our" children pretending that they are upholding "parental rights" rather than Fidel's ownership all Cubans. And we see liberals trashing an "ethnic minority" which dares to disagree with them.

A comment in *National Review* stated matters with uncharacteristic vigor — we wonder who wrote it. The Elian case "has taken on all the familiar contours of a Clinton operation. There is the shady lawyer with his questionable funding. There are the private meetings between Clinton emissaries and foreign despots, with unknown deals being struck and unknown favors being traded." The author had unkind words for lily-livered Republican congressmen "dithering and ducking and checking their polls" while the Democrats practice "their triumphant sneers." And of course the operation featured "the slander machine... the smash-mouth operations [which will leave] Cuban-Americans [with the reputation of] Idaho militias."

Think about that one. How about an alliance?

"Al Gore has a Yiddish soul"

V.P. Candidate Joe Lieberman

SPRINGTIME! THE SAP RISES! IT'S DEMONSTRATION TIME!

Down With the World Bank!

The April demonstrations in Washington began in mid-April. Picture this — thousands of *whites* closing down the nation's capital on a workday, and at least ostensibly targeting organs of the New World Order. Eminentoes of the World Bank and International Monetary Fund had to be smuggled into their buildings in the pre-dawn darkness, often eating and sleeping there, daring not to show their faces. One is inclined to call it "a good beginning."

Would that they had been *whites* defending their race, Americans defending their rights and sovereignty, armed citizens standing up for the Second Amendment.

Alas, this was not the case. They were the usual privileged brats from leftist colleges and universities parroting everything from classroom libthink to "causes" so off-the-wall that there is no way to form them into coherent phrases. Old Radical Eleanor Holmes Norton, now the representative in Congress for the District of Columbia, "congratulated" the demonstrators for their "skill and wisdom" and for being so "like *us* in the Sixties." That's what made one demonstrator's comment so depressing. "We want a revolution to make our parents proud," meaning a leftist revolution to warm the hearts of aging commies and their hippie and flower-children dupes of yesteryear.

Targeting financial pillars of the New World Order seems an odd way to go about it. However, consider that the "demands" of those who thought they had demands were that the World Bank and IMF simply write off, wipe out, forgive and forget about the billions and billions of dollars "loaned" to thugs and thieves presiding over what are laughingly called "nations," and then simply "give" them more money.

Big deal! The overpaid "suits" in the buildings who are, after all, dispensing the earnings of taxpayers in the productive societies, may be quite willing to scratch those "loans" off the ledgers and simply hand around more money. One way they've been doing it is by forgiving debts if the errant government will deliver to the environmentalists control over large portions of the national territory. That'll work, until you run out of national territory. The "environmentalists" wouldn't mind having it all.

Now, As For Tactical Details...

The demonstrators made much of their communication skills, and certainly they had many advantages — fax, e-mail, and cellphones — not available to the previous generation. In fact, the foreign policy Establishment published a long interview with Lori Wallach, the young Jewish Harvard lawyer who managed a good portion of the "networking." One expects to find her recruited into the Council on Foreign Relations fairly soon.

The demonstrators enjoyed the same good press as their parents had. Their "training camps" were not trashed and their leaders were not demonized, as would be the case were they non-leftists. "Aren't they clever and brave!" was the media message, as they went about doing things that "you and I" — normal people — would be jailed for doing.

In view of the above, it is surprising that the demonstrators were not more effectively deployed. They seemed fairly well-equipped for "field operations," with water bottles, rain ponchos, helmets and real gas masks. A new wrinkle was a method of chaining demonstrators together with their arms inside PVC pipe. They could thus block traffic. But the police kept traffic out of most of downtown, so it became a question of how long they wanted to sit there like that.

There were field "medics," and of course the fledgling legal activists taking down police name-tags and posting them on the internet.

Money? For one thing, the National Taxpayers' Union discovered that "organizations" represented in the

streets had previously received about $15 million in federal grants for all their "do-gooding." The demonstrators did have a point, though, when they invited examination of how much tax money the World Bank and IMF had received.

Organization? Could have been better. There were "affinity groups," meaning clusters of tree-huggers here and swamp-lovers there, each often given to lengthy discussions of I dunno, wadda *you* wanna do next? Most were content to get themselves and their posters in front of cameras, and to beat drums, chant, prance around, toss frisbees or take naps.

But the "black-bloc" sought action. The black-bloc consisted of masked and black-clad whites waving the red-and-black flag of "anarchism." Masks are supposed to be a no-no, but that's only to make the Klan unhappy. Masks for those on the left are okay. The black-bloc provided some debris-hurling and charging of police lines to make the whole thing worthwhile.

What of the Police?

Reporters, and especially television cameramen, were keen for a little decent action, and quite possibly the police longed for it as well. One day was *hot*, and another featured pouring rain, and mobs of cops in a million dollars worth of brand-new riot gear were just standing around. It cost at least $5 million in police overtime in order to deploy a ratio of one police officer for every two demonstrators. Besides metropolitan police, nearly two dozen other law enforcement outfits could be drawn upon, from the Secret Service to the Park Police and the National Guard.

On the final day, as the kiddies drifted home in the rain, the ratio of cops to demonstrators exceeded one-to-one.

Now, here's an interesting precedent. *Forget parade permits!*

Washington newspapers began the week by showing maps of the few streets which were to be blocked off, but by the end of the affair, the bulk of downtown Washington, an area of ninety blocks which even encompassed the White House, were cordoned off. This sort of floating block party was essentially given the freedom of the city, because they just went wherever they pleased and the police trailed along, pretending to be in charge.

A wrong turn by the police chief's car led to a confrontation which resulted in the four-star cop having one of his stars snatched off his shoulder. (Now that's a souvenir worth taking home and bragging about!)

On the final day, the tag-enders were allowed to defy one last "limitation" and interfere with traffic on 14th Street, a very major thoroughfare. They could have been prevented from doing this, but they were not.

Masks for those on the left are okay.

No, instead, high police officials were seen clutching bouquets of flowers, ordering their men to expose their faces and reveal their name-tags, "dialoguing" with some creature dressed as a tree, and in the words of a top cop, "putting a little love and trust in it."

As the demo wound down, hundreds pleaded to be arrested for *something*, so they could return to campus and brag about it. One could wish that they were treated to a D.C. Jail Experience. "Hangin' Judge" John Sirica of Watergate fame made quivering snitches out of White House staffers by letting them know what happens to white boys in D.C. Jail.

No such luck. These were liberals, "youths" from posh institutions, tomorrow's ruling-class. The police settled for the old, "Okay, step across this line. Who's next? Who else? C'mon, let's get this over with." Some kiddies may have been as roughly handled as little old ladies at abortion protests.

"PO-LICE BRUTAL-ITY!"

Earth Day

This is intended as a "high holiday" of the new secular "state religion," eventually to replace Easter. It was created in 1970 to coincide with the hundredth anniversary of the birth of V.I. Lenin, thus allowing for East-West celebrations. (Earth Day, Birthday — ha-ha, if we don't tell 'em, they'll never get it.)

As bad luck would have it, the gala 30th anniversary of this Kwaanza for Ecofreaks was washed out of the headlines by the gunpoint seizure of Elian Gonzalez. And after all that planning! To attract squealing teeny-boppers, they had brought out pretty young Leonardo DiCaprio. For the old fogies of the "movements," they trotted out what's left of David Crosby.

Long-ago ex-senator Gaylord Nelson, an initial front-man for this "holiday," sounded a bit discouraged about the whole thing. He had really hoped to be more of an icon by this time.

DiCaprio read a speech full of those liberal "we, us and our" words which warn of guilt-trips and obligations to be laid upon *you*. "If we value our coastlines, our farmlands, and our vital biodiversity, we must build a national consensus to reduce our emissions of greenhouse gases," intoned the *Titanic* star. It is unlikely that he could even name a "greenhouse gas" off the top of his head, much less understand the game behind "we must."

Never mind. So much of what is actually being proposed by the Clinton-Gore administration is warmed over from Earth Days past. Thirty years ago, we were urged to expect a bright new future powered by "wind, solar, and biomass" energy. (Biomass, by the way, was formerly known as "firewood," just as wetlands were formerly known as swamps.)

Debunking the nonsense takes a *little* more room than we choose to give it here and now.

Just be advised that vice president and presidential candidate Al Gore is a fanatic on such subjects. In 1992, he wanted to load up all fossil-fuels with huge taxes, and in the re-issue of his book, *Earth in the Balance*, he stands by his aim to get rid of "the internal combustion engine" in the near future.

Sayonara to most forms of mechanical movement. Walking and bicycling are *good* for you, and horses

are okay as long as they wear diapers. We wonder whether Gore has thought this through. What about agricultural machinery? The Amish can't feed us *all*.

Freak Rally on the Mall

Participants happily refer to themselves as freaks. If they can, we can. "We're here to tell the country that D.C. means Deviant Capital."

The last "gay march" in Washington was a pretty disgusting performance. Most media blanked it out to spare the bad actors *our* scorn. Government buildings were even rented to the "sadie-masies," the homosexual sado-masochists, so the whips and chains and stuff could be exhibited, demonstrated, and sold.

There was the usual moaning about freaks being unappreciated, which is a "hate crime," and they want new and better "hate crime legislation." They also want "outreach" to the other balkanized "groups" into which the nation has been professionally divided.

But then, this rally was also supposed to be "family oriented." The queers suddenly want to be "married," so innocent kids were dragged along under a "Freaks Are Family" banner, wearing T-shirts advertising that they had two mommies, or whatever the arrangement might be.

The turn-out... could have been better. There was apparently a huge amount of dissension among all these funded organizations. One complaint was, why lobby now? Congress is going to hang it up and go home soon, Clinton is a lame duck, save the energy for next year. Die-hards like (sigh) the National Latino/a Lesbian, Gay, Bisexual and Transgender Organization stuck it out, though, while liberal suburbia was represented by self-declared "straights" from a local high school who were "feeling good about themselves" by standing fast against "slurs." Freedom of speech does not include "slurs."

The *good news* is that the cash receipts, estimated at about $750,000, appear to have vanished without a trace. The FBI is on the case. Couldn't happen to a nicer bunch.

The Phony "Moms" March

This was a White House and Democratic Party scheme given vital support and protection by the mass media. Among the financiers was billionaire George Soros, a money-manipulator who has bankrupted small nations, and for whom handing out $200,000 here, $200,000 there, is tip money. Soros financed a big New York anti-gun lawsuit, and shovels money to fellow tribesman Charlie Schumer, a gun-grabber now in the Senate.

There was the usual moaning about freaks being unappreciated, which is a "hate crime," and they want new and better "hate crime legislation."

The demonstration leader was Donna Dees-Thomases, sister-in-law of Susan Thomases, Hillary's best buddy. (Is "Dees" related to Morris Dees of Southern Pov? We don't know.) This woman arranged for Hillary the Carpetbagger to appear with David Letterman, all primed with the answers to a "pop quiz" on facts about New York. She has been the public-relations flack for CBS anchorman Dan Rather. Rather devoted four hours of Easter Sunday to spin-control for the government in the wake of the Elian Gonzalez raid.

The White House hosted a thousand of Hillary's and Dees-Thomases' organizers, and Dees-Thomases stood on the White House grounds and denied any connection with the White House. She calls herself just a humble "mom." This type of bald-faced lying is her *profession*. Such people have total contempt for our intelligence! (Have we earned it?)

From the White House, Hillary declared that organizers should "get the names, addresses, phone numbers and e-mail addresses of every participant" for future mobilization. One wonders whether the list will include the schoolchildren pressed by the public schools to participate in order to get credit for "community service" (see below).

Hillary was *so* careful to limit her comments on the air to just what's on the table in Congress, while her troops in the field were blatantly screaming for complete federal licensing and registration of "guns." We're not talking about confiscation, they say as they parade three "Dunblane Moms" boasting of how their "massacre" led to confiscation, and another "massacre" disarmed all law-abiding Australians — criminaling the resisters. This is how it's supposed to work.

"Feminine logic" assumes that us stupid bimbos can't tell one big number from another, so the same weekend saw March speakers claiming that either 200,000, 400,000, 500,000, or 700,000 "people" (often they don't bother to say "criminals") have been "prevented by the Brady law from purchasing firearms." The same offhand attitude toward large numbers applies to attendance figures.

They dropped another figure — the FBI already lists some *36 million* people to be denied firearms, and they are not necessarily "criminals" in the usual sense of the word. Note that when the "instant check" system collapsed over a gun-show weekend, *everbody* was denied the right to buy a gun. Legally, that is.

Congressman Bob Barr (R-GA) spoke well in defense of our rights on *Meet the Press*. He noted that Congress had given the FBI the staggering sum of $600 million and five years in which to develop that system.

Delaying and delaying approval is frankly intended to put gun shows out of business, because the gun-grabbers want not just a leisurely three days, but weekends plus three days to decide whether *you* are allowed to buy a gun.

Taking off on the government's "controlled burn" in New Mexico which nearly incinerated Los Alamos, Wayne LaPierre of the National Rifle Association described the March and associated politicking as "a controlled burn of the Second Amendment."

Always "the Chil-dwen"!

Hillary and her allies hide their schemes behind "concern for the chil-dwen." Oh, dear, *so many chil-dwen* killed "by

guns" (apparently acting alone) *every day!* Maybe 500 actual children per year fall victim to somebody's misuse of one of the 200 million plus firearms out there. This rate is low and falling. Extend the definition to the prime gang-banger years, and then double that figure by including people 18 and 19 years old who are classed as adults, and you can boost the figures to something visible.

Accordingly, Hillary's allies among the Democratic big-city mayors produced a Vietnam-style black "wall" listing "gun deaths." As TV pans *briefly and rapidly* across the names, it is difficult but not impossible to notice the Antwons and Lakeeshas, or even just a "male 16" anonymous hoodlum. Look for this artifact to go on tour.

Washington's city government urged blacks to attend the march and demand "licensing and registration of guns." The District of Columbia already "tough gun laws" essentially banning everything. The shooting during "African-American Family Day" at the Washington Zoo featured "Mr Antoine B. Jones," someone the Washington Times was careful not to diss; he is the 16-year-old son of the jailed "main drug enforcer" for one of the Capital's leading drug kingpins. Young Master Jones brandished an illegal (in D.C.) 9mm handgun for some time without engaging the interest of law-enforcement. He then proceeded to drill seven other childwen without actually killing any of them. (Since daddy's people are well able to procure adequate armament, this apprentice "enforcer" needs to work on his aim.) Master Jones' "mom" might have been among the participants feted on the White House lawn.

The *clintonista* political machine had no difficulty in finding tearful "moms," such as a California mother whose son, visiting New York, was robbed and then killed by "three 15-year-olds." Naturally, they were not further described, but readers of this journal could venture a safe bet as to their ethnic identity.

(It was reported, but remains unconfirmed, that the "mom" of the black 6-year-old who punched out the lights of a white 6-year-old girl in Michigan would also attend. This budding punk already knew enough to hide the gun and assert that somebody else had pulled the trigger.)

We were told that some "moms" had had "two or even three children" killed by "guns." It takes a fairly deep involvement in illegality to rack up that sort of casualty rate.

That Mandatory Voluntary Community Service

Maryland schoolchildren were advised of the opportunity to get credits for "community service" by taking part in the "Million Mom March." Governor Parris Glendening and lieutenant governor Kathleen Kennedy Townsend [yes, one of *those* Kennedys] are allies of the Clintons and avid gun-controllers, and Ms Townsend restored slavery in Maryland by *requiring* 75 hours of "*voluntary*" community service as the price of a high school diploma.

How did I know this would happen? In January of 1995, commenting on this very requirement, I wrote that "the next step is to determine what will count as 'service.' We can rely upon politically-correct groups and activities qualifying, while non-PC groups and activities will not." (See "National Service" in my book, *Why Do We Americans Submit to This?*)

The teachers, the PTA, the school administrators, the "learning service specialists" were all happy to hand even fifth-graders leaflets about how they could garner political-correctness points by trekking downtown to participate in this political rally. School officials claim they had no idea anyone would take exception to this. After all, "if you spend some time serving the community, you better understand your role as a citizen. That's the ultimate goal," quoth Joan Carol, principal of North Bethesda Middle School.

The teachers, the PTA, the school administrators, the "learning service specialists" were all happy to hand even fifth-graders leaflets about how they could garner political-correctness points by trekking downtown to participate in this political rally.

Some talking-head did make a crack about the Aspen Institute's Wye Plantation being turned into a Communist re-education camp — which it is. As little Elian Gonzalez sees the red Young Pioneer scarf yoked around his neck once more, he will be reintroduced to his role as a "citizen" under the aging megalomaniac in control of his life. "It's part of the democratic process," says a Maryland school official. Fidel says it in Spanish.

THE GUN GRAB MARCHES ON

Clinton & Wesson

This is how Gun Owners of America now describes the venerable, once-honored, and no-longer-American gun manufacturer, Smith & Wesson.

The company succumbed without any visible struggle to the bribery and extortion schemes of the Clinton administration and agreed to help the *clintonistas* in their ceaseless effort to override our Second Amendment rights.

The "agreement" between S&W and the administration was so outrageous that other firearms manufacturers, as well as dealers and citizens, reacted with horror. While everyone in the business is under threat, the spectacle of a major manufacturer knuckling under to Clinton threats and bribery caused immediate revulsion. The administration offered immunity from its frankly extortionate program of baseless but costly lawsuits, combined with a thinly-veiled offer to equip its own armed agents of the state with S&W products, if the company would assist in a program, never legislatively authorized, of oppressing *other* manufacturers, all American gun dealers, and even individual buyers.

A boycott of Smith & Wesson products would be an absolutely justified reaction.

In pursuit of the obvious ultimate goal — disarming all but agents of the state — the Clinton administration and its trial-lawyer allies have been exceptionally creative in "wiring around" the Constitution, Congress, and indeed, any legal restrictions.

That "Juvenile Justice" Bill

The latest round of "gun-control" measures is imbedded in a so-called Juvenile Justice bill. Weenie Republicans keep trying to "compromise" with Democrats on a piecemeal surrender, while those who want American citizens eventually disarmed press ahead for every advantage.

Look into the face of the enemy — New York Senator Charlie Schumer — and listen to his words. "I want [the new] gun-control bill, and I want the Lautenberg Amendment to be part of it." Senator Lautenberg is another Jew determined to disarm the rest of us.

As for keeping records of who applies to buy a gun, Schumer says, "we keep records on every other sphere of life," so why not this, too? National gun registration? Surely not, would I lie to you?

Why not? Some fool out there might even believe you.

From "Cradle of Liberty" to "Peoples' Republic"

Massachusetts legislators felt sufficiently "threatened" by the muskets used at Lexington and Concord in April of 1775 to clamp trigger locks on them! Several muskets held a once-proud place on the wall of the state senate for two centuries before they were seen in a different light. It's doubtless frightening to liberals to realize that there were once "Minutemen," citizen militiamen ready to defend themselves against agents of the state at a moment's notice. What a *terrible* example to young people!

Massachusetts is also trying to lead the pack by "regulating guns as consumer products," which will certainly be found to be "unsafe." Gosh, we thought everybody knew that guns had one end you want to stay away from.

Smart Guns *vs* Dumb Guns

Our esteemed editorial tyrant, SFC Barry, opts for "dumb guns" because they don't argue with you, they just do as they're told.

Maryland's not-so-esteemed governor, Parris Glendening, would like to burden us all with "smart guns" — ideally so smart that they don't work at all. And he showed us what he meant.

Our governor has now forced upon Marylanders trigger locks on new guns sold. But his live-on-TV demonstration of what a swell idea this is deteriorated into a struggle with a weapon which remained stubbornly inoperable! Well, it was *supposed* to be a child safety measure! The trigger lock worked fine!

As a next step, the even smarter gun. Send in for your magic decoder ring, as kiddies eating breakfast foods were once advised. The governor would like to see firearms so sophisticated that if you aren't wearing your magic decoder ring, you can't fire it. A look-alike water pistol would be slightly more effective and ever so much cheaper.

Good Ole Rap Brown!

Remember when "tough new federal gun-control measures" were going to keep firearms out of the hands of violent felons? That was always BS.

Marylanders remember Panther leader H. Rap Brown from his heyday in the 1960s, when he had a lot of money with which to pay his rent-a-mobs. I recall a University of Maryland professor of animal husbandry who couldn't hire kids to care for the animals over a weekend because they could get so much more for rioting in Easton. It was said at the time that some of the funds came from the Kennedy family. Nowadays, Rap would be Hillary's kind of guy.

Just when brudder Rap became a "Muslim cleric" named "Jamil Abdullah al-Amin" is unclear. Also unclear is what he has been doing for a living.

Rap's base was Lowdnes County, Alabama, a county he had "liberated" into black rule. Although the black populace is dirt-poor, the local cabal of "Muslims" drive around in expensive vehicles and make pilgrimages to Saudi Arabia. Rap was stopped in Georgia in May of 1999 for driving a stolen Ford Explorer. He was armed, but flashed some phony police ID provided by his buddies in the Lowdnes County government.

It's doubtless frightening to liberals to realize that there were once "Minutemen," citizen militiamen ready to defend themselves against agents of the state at a moment's notice. What a *terrible* example to young people!

Georgia authorities were questioning its legitimacy, since Rap had an armed robbery conviction. He had been arrested earlier during our gun-grabbing Clinton administration for packing heat illegally, but the feds saw no reason to charge him.

In a subsequent attempt to arrest him, Rap apparently shot two black sheriff's deputies, one of whom died. He was run to ground in Alabama, and since his capture, Rap is looking to make a lot of money by suing the jail for making him wear jail clothes instead of "traditional Muslim garb."

Thugs on the Loose

A year ago, young Benji Taylor, a New York black, tried a couple of armed robberies of fast-food outlets. (Guns are outlawed in New York City, but never mind.) He was caught, and his lawyer was "negotiating" over a 12-year sentence. During these important and delicate negotiations, Benji was out on $3,500 bail — rather low for armed robbery.

Having nothing better to do, he acquired a 31-year-old associate and decided to do it right this time — leave no witnesses. So this time, he and his buddy killed five Wendy's employees. Oh, yes, "with a handgun." Did they let him keep the one he used before, or did he have to acquire a new one — illegally, of course?

The answer is obvious. Sue the gun manufacturers!

PERVERSION MARCHES ON

Recruitment

Take the "Millenium March" in Washington. Thankfully far less than a million queers showed up, but it was nonetheless a great opportunity for meeting new specialists in your particular "sexual preference." "Youths," otherwise known as fresh meat, were solicited to come and, um, hook up with older mentors. (That means the guys with face-lifts and a look of desperation.) The queers call it "passing the torch." Yet they keep telling us they don't recruit.

It is not known whether there were contingents for each specific kink, to ease the burden of shopping. (What, *exactly*, is *your* act?)

Queerdom for Credit

At the University of Michigan, English professor David Halperin is offering a 3-credit course on "How to Be Gay: Male Homosexuality and Initiation." That is, how to become an "initiated," full-fledged and successful male homosexual.

You see, it's "subtle, complex, and difficult to theorize about the formation of a gay identity," so this is a "small but significant body of work" just now beginning to be explored in "Queer Studies." There is, for instance, the whole field of "muscle culture." Very important.

The professor is of course a faggot. He tells the public, "If I had the power to turn heteosexuals into homosexuals, I wouldn't be wasting my time teaching at a university. I'd engage in world domination."

The University tells the public that it supports the professor and his freedom to teach the class as he sees fit.

Boulder Protects "Transsexuals"

You always wondered what those were. Well, if you're going to order regular people to hire them, rent to them, and serve them, you're going to have to define them as well. Boulder, Colorado's festering Liberalville, has done both.

A transsexual is "a gender-variant... having a persistent sense that one's gender identity is incongruent with the person's biological sex."

What are employers to do with cross-dressing employees? The Boulder law says that "an employee cannot change gender identity in the workplace no more than three times in any 18-month period." (Maybe after a short break, they can switch hit for another 18-month period?)

Fully "transitioned transsexuals" must have unrestricted access to the bathrooms "of their new sex," while a "reasonable accommodation requirement is imposed for transitioning transsexuals." I suppose it would depend upon what they "feel" they are today. It could be tough for an employer to keep up with this.

How large is this problem? Boulder is said to have ten residents who have had "sex change operations," but the City Council did the bidding of a dozen or so people trotted in to "identify themselves as transsexuals who had suffered discrimination."

Trust Me, It Was a Joke!

Dan Savage, "the homosexual writer of an explicit sex-advice column, now says it was all a tall tale." He had told readers of the liberal on-line Salon magazine that he had infiltrated Gary Bauer's campaign and tried to spread his favorite diseases by "licking doorknobs and coffee cups and handing Bauer a slobbered-on pen."

Now he claims this confession was just a joke. Can we believe him? Nah. He's just trying to duck a lawsuit.

Progress at Wesleyan University

Sex-integrated dorms are "old hat" at the really advanced colleges. So how can they be jazzed up? Wesleyan offers a "clothing optional" mixed-sex dorm. (And you have to wonder how many "sexes" are mixed up in there.)

To see what this attracts, harken to Jacob Goldsmith, who announced, "I just sometimes feel the need to take off my pants. I have body piercings to show off. There's an exhibitionist part of me." He finds it cool that he can display his wares, with the approval of the university administration, whenever he is overpowered by the urge to do so.

"Youths," otherwise known as fresh meat, were solicited to come and, um, hook up with older mentors.... The queers call it "passing the torch." Yet they keep telling us they don't recruit.

Cutting Edge!

The San Francisco Art Institute "searches for new and radical forms of art," it says here. Where to begin?

Well, the mother of one of the participants in the Institute's recent work of art is a judge. While she might usefully inquire into when her son first went off the rails, it is more likely that she will find some legal flaw in the "consent" document he is said to have signed.

In front of "two professors, a security guard, and a mixed class of twenty 'art students,'" her son consented to be tied up naked and subjected to what I gather are fairly common homosexual procedures which left him feces-smeared and a bit the worse for wear.

Now — *now* — the unnamed bottom half of this work of art is yelling Rape! The top half of the act, "24-

year-old Jonathan Yegge," whines that nobody — *nobody* — objected to this performance at the time.

Yegge says he planned this work of "art" for months, talked it over with his Institute mentor, "art professor" Tony Labat, who approved it, and now, geez, it looks like people are changing the rules on me.

"Professor" Labat is still apparently home free, although the Institute's Dean of "Academic Affairs," Larry Thomas, in a belated effort to cover his own rear end, huffed that "it is a serious violation... to expose yourself or others to bodily fluids or excretions including, but not limited to feces, urine, semen, saliva, and blood." He failed to specify vomit, which is apparently not a problem among that hardy band of "artists."

This is not censorship! This is "a health and safety issue." One hesitates to raise the issue of "taste," lest it be misinterpreted.

The Institute is headed by one Ella King Torrey, who labors to "protect and extend freedom of artistic expression and fight censorship."

Valentine's Day, No! Vagina Day, Si!

It is difficult to stun our editorial tyrant into silence, but this one did it. Columnist John Leo, who has his finger on some pulses inaccessible to normal folk, has discovered a new feminist *agitprop* agenda — to convert Valentine's Day to another man-hating, female-solidarity orgy. The fanatics cry, "this is a fierce, wild, unstoppable movement!"

With but trifling effort, the fierce, wild, unstoppable movement was brought to 154 American campuses hard up for shock-schlock. In "The Vagina Monologues," vaginas are talking dirty to all of *you* out there. Listen, watch, and *learn*! Here's an on-stage simulation of initiating a child into lesbianism, "so she'll never need a man."

And if the conversion is successful, the up side is that none of them may ever reproduce.

Alas, some *do* want artificial insemination. Imagine choosing as a donor that sad-sack relic, David Crosby, as some lesbian did! Others seek to adopt children produced by the older method.

But why? We do know that they want the "two mommies" and "two daddies" notion to flow into the "mainstream" of cultural pollution, and they love to insert ever more "rights" into a perverted legal system.

I believe that the relentless promotion of kinky sex is an *intentional* aspect of the larger population-control drive. I have never forgotten Item Four on a Rockefeller-sponsored list of recommendations for crimping the American population — "Encourage increased homosexuality."

Just that simple.

...a new feminist *agitprop* agenda — to convert Valentine's Day to another man-hating, female-solidarity orgy. The fanatics cry, "this is a fierce, wild, unstoppable movement!"

Political Pornography

The Whitney Museum of American Art held its big exhibition in New York City. As usual, the "art" is political pornography. No Deformed Virgin Mary with Elephant Dung Boob in this one, though. The featured work was simply a boring rant — garbage cans emitting the voices of "Nazis" like Mayor Giuliani, Senator Helms, and Pat Robertson. (Some sources say Pat Buchanan was also trashed.) Is any of this a surprise? It's impossible to imagine this actually stirring the juices of Sodom-on-Hudson's connoisseurs of "art."

What was the Whitney's previous artistic coup? Oh, yes, Crawling Female Trailing Remarkably Long Stream of Feces. And the stuff wasn't even real! Any sophisticated art-lover would find that a yawn.

One of the Whitney heirs — just one — withdrew financial support from a museum whose administrators call this "art." She was ridiculed in the media, and the National Endowment for the Arts sent *your* money to fill the gap.

Through the NEA, tax money was also funneled this year to "explicit acts by feminist and homosexual performers," writers scribbling about the Holocaust®, and to jazz instructors for the already heavily-funded but hopelessly bad public schools of the District of Columbia.

Dubya Reaches Out

George "Dubya" Bush could beat Al Gore in a walk if he really represented the American majority. But he felt obliged to creep to the homosexual lobby. Candidate Bush actually declared himself "a better person" for having done so.

The queers "raised his consciousness" enough to claim that Bush was "very interested in the idea of having a homosexual speaker at the Republican National Convention."

It need hardly be said that wealthy queers have been assiduously courted by the Democrats as well. (Queers can save lots of money by not *raising* children, but merely renting them cheap in Third World countries.)

All but a small portion of the homosexual vote is in Al Gore's pocket. He kisses AIDS patients. Dubya hasn't matched that one. Yet.

Your Parents Condemned You To Death!

Yes! Ever since you were born, you have been condemned to death. Ever thought about that? If you had never been born, you wouldn't have to worry about dying. Do you realize that *life* is a communicable, sexually-transmitted fatal *disease?*

Would you believe that such a message can be brought to college campuses around the country, and the perpetrators are not laughed offstage? College students are accustomed to being assaulted by nonsense that they are expected to absorb without resistance. It's only common sense that they are taught to scorn.

A not-so-distantly related item has also come to my attention. Guys! Did anybody ever make fun of your masculine equipment? Do we have a website for you? (Probably.) The ster-

ling members of the plaintiffs' bar, who make a living by suing anybody who has anything, want to conjure into existence a class-action suit against doctors who perform circumcisions.

"If someone taunts you in the locker room... write down what they said and how you felt about it." There must be thousands, millions, *tens of millions* of potential whining victims!

A Clumsy Cutting Edge

Of course, some surgeons who do circumcisions deserve to be sued — along with the child psychologists following up on their work.

Enthusiasts have been keen to prove that "gender" is a mere "social construct." They suffered a humiliating setback when their "poster child" asserted his intrinsic nature.

An infant once fell into the clutches of a surgeon who made a major botch of his circumcision. The "experts" decided, what the hell, cut it off and tell him he's a girl. But all the social conditioning failed to "take." The poor kid reached puberty and found he had the will but not the ability.

It says here that the situation was repaired by some miracle of modern medicine and he is a husband and father! (We keep asking, "but how...?")

The Glass House

Save your country, and the socialists revile you, as General Augusto Pinochet discoverd. Meanwhile, the country he saved has slacked off, allowing the culture-destroyers to do their thing again.

"The Transparent House, two blocks from the presidential palace, was designed by artists to draw attention to what they say is lingering repression and hypocrisy in Chile ten years after the end [of Pinochet's rule]."

The "art" consists of a presumably toothsome 21-year-old female performing in the bathroom before a picture window. Lots of men enjoy the show, but other people disapprove.

"I think the reaction shows us that freedom of expression does not yet exist," intoned one of the "artists." "It's ongoing censorship... not democratic."

The journalist reporting on this weeps for a nation "still recovering from [Pinochet's] brutal rule," when he merely did what was necessary to prevent yet another Communist dictatorship. In Pinochet's day, there was no Arts and Culture Development Fund which also made possible "an eight-ton concrete penis" for one town, and a statue of national hero Simon Bolivar "with breasts, and giving the finger."

Ricardo Lagos, "a dissident in the Pinochet era," started the fund. Many columns of newsprint were devoted, by the Washington Post, to moans about censorship, repression, dictatorship and such, versus "freedom of expression" in the most offensive form possible.

But the culture-destroyers say "we still have a long way to go."

Think what these "artists" could do with the Washington Monument.

This is the New Age COO or Consideration of Others Army. A fresh military victim... noted that "this program smacks of brainwashing and indoctrination."

Catfight at the UN

Western socialist women expected to dominate a UN conference dubbed "Beijing + 5."

They expected to roll right over anything "traditional." They wanted no words in praise of the family, or even motherhood!

They sought a wish-list of UN pronouncements even exceeding the worst propaganda we see here at home. Women (and "the girl-child," because if you're big enough, you're old enough), should be instructed and protected by the government in manifesting their "sexuality," and be able to become prostitutes (i.e., "sex workers") if they so choose. (Ah, but what to do about those nasty *male* pimps?)

The UN was supposed to proclaim that men must share equally in the housework. (I said it was a wish-list.) "Western" socialist women were also going to cram down the throats of other nations their wish-list about homosexuality.

By and large, they didn't get what they wanted. More Outcome Based Education is necessary. That means more propaganda, more bribes, keep voting until you "get it right," after which that subject is closed and we ratchet up the next set of demands.

Zero Tolerance?

Readers may recall our item (Volume V Number 4, page 25) about the daughter who snitched off her liberal parents because they had a pot farm in their house. Daddy was a senior policy advisor in the Clinton administration Department of Energy, and mommy was just another liberal lawyer.

They were supposedly looking at seventeen years in Club Fed — that would have been if "zero tolerance" had any real meaning. The couple were tending "69 marijuana plants" in the house, along with "everything needed to carry on the rest of the business."

So we read a tiny squib in the Washington Times (June 24, 2000) explaining that mommy needed 69 pot plants to cure her headaches, so although they were convicted, they got "probation before judgment," Their conviction is therefore expunged from the record. The liberals go scot-free.

COO-o-o!

Just like grade school! "Each unit member must paste a picture of himself or herself on a piece of paper and then write around the picture the five or six words that best describe that person." Also "list groups to which you belong or to which you relate." Unit members must then "describe aloud" their own "characteristics, values, and interests, and be prepared to answer questions about them."

This is the New Age COO or Consideration of Others Army. A fresh military victim could not believe the invasion of privacy, the undis-

guised group pressures, and noted that "this program smacks of brainwashing and indoctrination."

I have in hand a 1972 book entitled *Values Clarification*, put together by a band of just-happen-to-be-Jewish people-manipulators and generously used in the public school systems from then on. "Young people," you see needed help from the school brainwashers in dealing with such knotty early 1970s questions as: "Do we have to take to the streets, maybe even violently, to bring about any political change? How do I know whether drugs are really harmful? Is religion more than a series of outmoded traditions and customs? What can I do to improve race relations? What is my stand on masturbation?"

And for grownups, questions include "Who would you tell about your premarital or extramarital experiences, your innermost desires, your use of illegal drugs, you have had an abortion, your doubts about religion, your racist tendencies, what you cry about, your method of birth control, your discontent with some part of your body?" Can you see the deliberate effort to strip away privacy and dignity? Step One in brainwashing.

Values Clarification included those "lifeboat ethics" exercises. "Now, childwen, suppose there are ten people and four of them must be put overboard to drown. Who would you choose? The rabbi? Certainly not. That would be anti-Semitic. The "black militant"? But he is also a second-year med student, unlikely as that might be in real life. How about the "policeman with a gun" who is provided with no saving virtues?. (To point out that the policeman with gun would decide was not the approved answer.)

More to the point, "have the class work for a political candidate... write letters to Congressmen... hand out birth control pamphlets...." Nearly thirty years later, they give "community service credit" for filling the ranks at leftist demonstrations like that Million Mom March. No wonder they can't *think* their way out of a paper bag.

They don't want real people. They want soft clay!

Ah, That Jumped-Up N-Word!

Bryant Gumbel is someone I normally avoid. But one morning, during the first half of my daily brainwash, I was intrigued to see that a spokesman for the Family Research Council was allowed to speak. Well, sort of. It was the morning after the Supreme Court had decided, by a thin margin, that perhaps the Boy Scouts of America did not have to let the queers have their way with the boys.

Spokesman Robert Knight was making a very good presentation in defense of that position. This totally infuriated Gumbel. He repeatedly chopped the man off, once with a hysterical "Wai-wai-wai-wai-wait!" He made faces while Knight spoke.

And then Gumbel was caught by the Open Mike Gremlin.

Gumbel muttered, "What a fucking idiot!" This is Gumbel's opinion of anyone who disagrees with him, so no need to be surprised. Nor to be surprised that Gumbel will not be forced to apologize, pay a fine, or be hauled off for brainwashing like John Rocker.

BLACK CULTURE

Getting Into College the Easy Way

Well, if you're not supposed to give extra credit for be ing black, and blacks can't pass the entrance exams, what to do? Change the exams, naturally. At least a dozen colleges, it seems, use Lego blocks instead.

Oh, it's not *quite* that simple. You see, you form "groups" and have them copy a Lego construct which each member of the group has had a chance to examine for ten minutes. Then you let eight or ten of these students "who might otherwise not win admission" have a go at copying the construct.

This tests "initiative, teamwork, and leadership," and you can give extra credit for that! "Other workshop activities include public speaking and conflict-resolution drills." Who cares if they can read, write, and do sums?

D.C. Starts 'em Young

In Our Nation's Capital, which is so largely inhabited by Our Nation's Favorite Underclass, the Pretrial Services Agency handling arrested juveniles found that most of the 10-to-16-year-olds "tested positive for drugs." Pot, coke, and PCP are favorite flavors.

Columnist Colbert King notes that the corruption begins at "age 5 or 6," when kids enter the drug culture as lookouts, graduating to tipsters and hustlers, and discovering above all that drug-peddling pays much better than useful employment.

We Smelled This One Coming

Several issues back — and readers know how long ago that was! — we noted that the Clinton administration had handed off the usual wad of tax dollars to set up yet another race-hustling scam. This one was a reward for John Hope Franklin, head of the presidential commission on blaming whitey for everything.

Remember the note about a riot in Tulsa in 1921? Those mean honkies bombing and strafing, and the "mass graves" are still so well-concealed that they can't be found. Heavy breathing on all television networks, pages and pages in the New York Times.

Recommendations? "The [hand-picked] 11-member panel called for direct payments to survivors and victims' descendants, scholarships, a tax checkoff, and a memorial to the dead."

There could be bit of a problem about the memorial. At the very end of the New York Times propaganda extravaganza, a black was quoted as saying the blacks killed more whites....

Ah, but reparations, apologies, and non-stop groveling is to be demanded of current whites in Tulsa , and probably *you* wherever you live. You can assume that the Jews are giving lessons from their own extensive experience in extortion.

What's a Daddy?

Half the kids "born in the USA" in 1998 were born to "unwed mothers." Not so very long ago — only a few decades ago — whites made it a point to be married before having children, so as to provide for the children. The illegitimacy rate was almost microscopic.

At the same time, before "de welfare f'om de gummint" made daddies unnecessary, the great majority of black babies were born to married women. Now, hardly any are. At the same time, the white illegitimacy rate has surged past the former black rate.

This is the result of the great work of cultural destruction called the Niggerfication of America. And it's a program that was sold to us by whites. It *used* blacks, but it was planned and put into operation by a certain brand of whites. For example, it uses black rap "artists" to express the message, but the production, promotion, distribution, and sale of the message is almost entirely in the hands of Jews.

Parenting as an Investment

The experts who have *not* signed onto the program of cultural destruction distinguish between high-investment and low-investment parenting "strategies."

High-investment parenting means that the culture or civilization is based upon the realization that having high-quality children and providing them with a very good chance of reaching adulthood and being capable of maintaining a civilization is *important*.

Who were the folks pushing the "white nigger" philosophy in the Sixties? "Turn on (to drugs), tune in (to the propaganda line), drop out (of any sensible or productive activity.)" Who were the folks telling the younger generation to scorn their parents and their civilization and become bums, whores, and criminals? The largely Jewish radicals and media propagandists. It is to their advantage to have us dumb ourselves down, so that we can be managed as easily as the blacks.

Low-investment parenting is what we see in "the inner cities."

Africa displays a degree of low-investment parenting — but even *there*, any halfway smart tribal elder could see that hit-and-run couplings and hand-to-mouth scrabbling for survival thereafter was an unreliable basis for tribal survival. So there was marriage, there were family units, it wasn't a random mob of adults occasionally tossing scraps to just anybody's kids.

Even slavery, which is blamed for every black failing, allowed nearly all blacks to live in families.

Now we see Hillary's "village" raising "the children." The socialist drive to collectivize everything, including children, merges with the irresponsible urge to have sex and walk away from the consequences. This "method" leaves us with lots of hoodlums and ragamuffins, lots of "fatherless," lots of homeless, and let's not forget the dumpster babies and the customers patronizing the Planned Parenthood abortuaries and their baby-parts chop-shops.

The low-investment parents thus see their tribe increase, while the high-investment parents have to run fast to stay in place, and see their kids lose out, because the government forces them to support the low-investment parents and their kids.

Look around you, whitey. You're losing your country, your kids, your race, and the future of all of the above. Figure this out *before* you are disarmed, outnumbered, and more firmly ruled than now by those who laugh at you.

Having Your Quotas, and Eating Them, Too

Politicians, who are mere marionettes allowed to do their prancing on stage, know that they can *never* mention, much less confront, the facts of differences in intelligence. They will keep pretending that, as a group, blacks are just as smart as everyone else. Decade after decade, the liberals' own data keep proving otherwise.

College admissions by quota are, frankly, wearing thin. Coveted places at top colleges go to less qualified blacks, Hispanics, or Pacific Islanders, while qualified Jews and Asians take care of themselves. It's the unorganized and demoralized non-Jewish whites who are squeezed out. (Stupid! How can we not say it?)

So — the system needs "new clothes." Instead of quotas, let's just say that "the top 20 percent of every public high school class will be admitted to state colleges."

Governor Jeb Bush of Florida has been trashed as "racist and biased and full of hate" for this scheme. But that's all theater, because the "reformed" system, columnist John Leo points out, "was engineered to ensure no net loss of minority enrollments in the state system," and might in fact lead to a net increase. (Brother George Bush's Texas seems to be going with the 10 percent "solution" containing the same hidden agenda.)

Leo adds that a "perverse effect" is that "bad schools have no incentive to improve, since a huge percentage of their students will get into decent colleges no matter how poorly they are taught." (Leo cannot bring himself to say "no matter how dumb they are.") "Parents are also encouraged to shop for bad schools, where their academically average children will have a better shot at college."

The destruction of standards to satisfy political clamor from the Stupid Lobby virtually ruined the City University of New York. No great loss, I say, because CUNY in its heyday produced half the Jewish Communists in America. I had a year's immersion in that cesspool, and could only take pleasure in the spectacle of high-ranking, well-paid Jewish professors finding themselves in roach-ridden offices, faced with moronic students, and having to lock down everything because the institution resembled a poorly-run penitentiary.

Who were the folks telling the younger generation to scorn their parents and their civilization and become bums, whores, and criminals? The largely Jewish radicals and media propagandists.

Saving De Ax-man!

Add to the list of "failed states" Sierra Leone, once the British version of Liberia, where slaves rescued by the Royal Navy were sent.

The team of Madeleine Albright and Jesse Jackson saved from execution Foday Sankoh, and had him installed as vice president of one of their ramshackle sham governments of Sierra Leone. Jackson is even on record comparing Sankoh to the "sainted" Nelson Mandela. Be grateful. They used to compare these monsters to George Washington.

It's not as if Albright and Jackson were unaware of Sankoh's strange vices. He presides over gangs of stoned children who "rule" by cutting off hands or arms ("long sleeves or short sleeves, ha-ha") and indulging in whatever other atrocities they may fancy today.

Readers may recall my comment (*Resister V:4*) about Sankoh's (and thus the State Department's) "minister of foreign affairs" Paolo Bangura, who advised amputees to put their negative feelings behind them and move on. Those still possessed of hands were posed together in a group picture of the "new government" before the old ways were resumed.

Liberal columnist Georgie Anne Geyer, who spent most of her life as a foreign correspondent inveighing against American "support" of Latin American "right-wing" rulers, is now dismayed to discover that they were benign compared to what runs wild in Africa, with the money and blessings of "our" Jewish-and-black State Department.

Are We Too Stupid to Survive?

I have posed the question before. I repeat it while staring at the July 16 cover of the *New York Times Magazine*. It shows an *integrated* pair of idle slobs, one white and one black, identically dressed with their pants falling down, both sneering at us "with attitude." We are told that the white kid's role model is the black kid, and isn't that *heart-warming*?

Yes, face it, the *Jew* York Times is frankly telling us that this is the *desired outcome*. But you're not supposed to notice the source — that's "anti-Semitic." Why are we not surprised that this flood of propaganda offers no examples of *Jews* doing this to themselves?

MISCELLANEA

Ban Everything!

Ban guns, of course, but that's a huge separate topic. We'll just play with a few items here. The ceaseless drive to destroy whatever *is*, and impose their will on mankind and even Mother Nature, is a characteristic of the dominant international Liberal Establishment.

Let's start with France. Consider, as we do, okay, that the French Revolution is regarded reverently as an absolutely seminal event in world history by that very Establishment.

"It's outrageous! It's fascist! In this day and age, it's not right!" quoth the French songwriter who wants to update "La Marseillaise" so that it's not anti-foreign any more.

Yours truly is not a fan of the French or their Revolution, but "La Marseillaise" is a very good, vigorous, nationalistic marching song. That's what they hold against it.

Replace it with what? Some soggy moan about "peace and love and celebrating diversity"?

Ban-etton

Hopefully, no reader of this journal is stupid enough to buy anything from the Italian fashion outfit, Benetton. Their ads are *all* destructive propaganda, *all* the time — fashionable sniveling over AIDS and "racism," more recently sniveling over murderers on death row. Benneton even pays each of them a thousand dollars for their pictures! Needless to say, there is zero interest in their victims.

So I say, Ban Benetton!

Ban Heroes

The Richmond, Virginia City Council features a black with a phony Moslem name who really can't bear the sight of Confederate heroes. He led the "war" on Robert E. Lee, and was given occasion to smirk when a supporter burned up a portrait of Lee. It seems that some Southern states allow the celebration of a holiday for Confederate leaders. But it is the aim of blacks and their white liberal allies to suppress anything of that description. Worship of St. Martin Luther King is to be the *only* such holiday. That is the bone of contention in South Carolina, just as in Virginia — and perhaps elsewhere. They will not quit. They will have to be stopped.

> **They don't really give a damn what whites want, since whites are obviously too stupid and too cowed to defend their own interests.**

Ban the Confederate Flag

Allegedly terrified by the loss of several million tourist dollars, the South Carolina legislature surrendered to the NAACP and struck its colors! Keep in mind that the NAACP, according to the Jews, is financed by the Jews.

Following directions, the NAACP insists that the retreat be turned into a rout. A flag near the Confederate monument on "a pole not taller than twenty feet" is an insufficient surrender. The flag should be *gone*, under glass in a museum, if not six feet underground.

What we see here is another sandbagging by the Liberal Establishment — the banks, the big corporations, the big media. They don't really give a damn what whites want, since whites are obviously too stupid and too cowed to defend their own interests.

Already the NAACP and its backers insist that everyone in the South must worship Martin Luther King. Some states allow state employees the option of taking the MLK holiday or one dedicated to Civil War heroes. This is also unacceptable to our dic-

tatorial class.

Incidentally, when Kweisi Mfume, the former Baltimore thug now head of the NAACP, spoke before the South Carolina state house, he was protected by Nation of Islam bodyguards. (And Kweisi's son recently received a slap-on-the-wrist sentence for his persistent drug-peddling.)

There is a Confederate symbol on the Georgia state flag, which is looking like it is next in line. We'll soon see whether the noted race-hustler, Jesse Jackson, can foam up a "demonstration" at the next Superbowl game in Atlanta.

Virginia is condemned for "Confederate History Month," and Florida, Louisiana, and Tennessee are also "under pressure" from liberals and their funded blacks to bury their history and cease to honor their heroes and war dead.

And guess Hillary Clinton's views, as she is photographed giving black demagogue Al Sharpton of "Tawana Brawley" fame the adoring look she used to reserve for Bill.

Ban Fast Food and Snack Food!

We have taken note of this earlier, but it seems to be coming on faster than expected. Delerious over the successful plundering of the tobacco industry, the Food Police are following the script — propaganda prep-fire, followed by the lawsuit assault. We owe these details to columnist Walter Williams.

The Journal of the American Medical Association, long since taken over by the politically correct, moans about an "epidemic" of obesity caused by "the availability of more food" [horrors!], the growth of the fast-food industry, the marketing of snack food, and the custom of socializing with food and drink." (Stop them all before they kill again!)

Oh, yes, there's an American Obesity Association demanding "fat taxes" to pay for its "anti-obesity education programs." A Yale professor wants "a more militant attitude about a toxic food environment."

Our useless Surgeon General, David Satcher, found fat yet another "major public health problem." This is right after he declared twenty percent of us mentally ill and in need of treatment by America's starving horde of psychotherapists. Our Secretary of Agriculture agrees that food is a problem. Perhaps, in the tradition of Hillary-style socialist planners the world over, he could block our disgusting and dangerous "availability of food."

Then there's "Michael Jacobson, director of the Center for Science in the Public Interest," who has a specific program to save us from Chinese and Mexican food. They put too much on the plates, you see. The food police are watching that. "The restaurant industry must bear some responsibility for its contribution to obesity, heart disease, and cancer."

The New York Times chimed in by anointing a new victim group. "It makes perfect sense for the victims of fast food to sue." Somehow, it calls to mind our Victim-in-Chief, who scarfs down pizza served by thong-wearing sluts, or matches appetites with gargantuan Helmut Kohl, or sneaks illicit greaseburgers any time the Warden isn't standing by to slap his hand away.

Is there more? Sure. Richard Cohen of the Anti-Dairy Coalition claims that "milk products are an enormous threat to the health of both children and adults," and *blah, blah, blah*. You get the picture.

Gore in the Balance

As we have remarked in these pages in the past, contrary to outward appearances, Vice President Al Gore leads a rich fantasy life, one which he persists in making us share with him. We are to believe that he wrote *Earth in the Balance*, the 1992 opus which was just reissued.

The book contains a lot of valid information — always blended with conclusions which are not merely unjustified, but hysterical. It was obviously put together for Gore by swarms of environmentalists with a very definite power-grabbing agenda. It is laced with the silly stuff cribbed by that back-to-nature bomber, Theodore Kuczinski, for his Unabomber Manifesto.

One of the earliest laughs in *Earth in the Balance* appears on page 26. Picture this: Methane, measured only in "parts per billion" in the atmosphere, is condemned as perilous. Any increase in methane is all "our" fault. (The liberal "our" and "we" means *you*, you guilty and unrepentant swine!) "*We* are ripping matter from its place in the earth in such volume as to upset the balance between daylight and darkness!"

Oh, sinners, listen and believe! "We" cause methane to go way high up in the sky and produce nocticulent clouds. Actually, we can all go through life without ever seeing a particularly high-level cloud which remains visible shortly after dark. But "Gore" moans that there are now "more" nocticulent clouds, thereby upsetting "the balance between daylight and darkness."

Thus, *we* are destroying the earth and will extinguish life — if we don't take orders from people like Al Gore's ghostwriters, who fancy that they have the operating manual for Planet Earth. They will tell you that Al Gore is brilliant.

However, he was a "student" who bombed in science, from prep school onward. As a Washington Times editorial noted, he also bombed in the only economics class he ever ventured to take. Then Gore dropped out of Harvard Law, having achieved some D minus grades. He also twice dropped out of Vanderbilt University Divinity School, leaving a trail of flunks. Some of this occurred at a time when, in order to keep brats of the Establishment out of the draft, "professors began handing out C's for breathing."

So Gore didn't write the book, okay? He is merely fronting for the Big Green Machine.

Gore the Buddhist

We also hear presidential candidate Al Gore lecturing us on the necessity for "campaign finance reform." Gore presents himself as a reformed sinner, a fervent convert who has "learned from my mistakes." The peachy solution to the hard labor of brow-beating contributors from the White House and hanging around Buddhist temples should be replaced by having "the government" pay his cam-

paign expenses.

Let's see, who would love this? Political incumbents like himself. The leftist-dominated mass media, with its virtual propaganda monopoly. And the labor unions, which would remain free to deploy their members as campaign foot-soldiers. Unionized workers are more and more *government* workers, teachers and civil servants who are free to dicker with politicians about how to divide the tax boodle among them.

And surely you believe that a successor to the Clinton-Gore administration could be trusted to see that rival candidates are treated even-handedly by some Federal Election Authority? We've already seen the deployment of the Internal Revenue Service against conservative organizations, the blocking of funds to subsidiary units of government controlled by rivals, the deployment of feds to "investigate" their operations. There is no end to the dirty-work already in play. Rep. Lloyd Doggett (D-TX) recently tried to slip into federal law something which would prevent "unidentified contributors from filling the airwaves with hate and mailboxes with disinformation."

One thing the joined-at-the-head Republican and Democratic Parties can agree upon is that they don't want any "third parties" around. The effort to throttle Pat Buchanan has resulted in the two-party "rule" that a candidate must be banned from the presidential debates unless the pollsters decide he has "enough" support.

Gore Deplores Vietnam "Mistake"

Candidate Al Gore told kids who think of the Vietnam War as prehistoric that their government made a "mistake" there. It was an extraordinarily lengthy and costly error lasting well over a decade, and directed from start to finish by members of a private club — the Council on Foreign Relations. Such members as long-time Secretary of Defense Robert McNamara have also called their war a regrettable affair which they "knew" they couldn't win. However, it wasn't their kids whose lives were on the line.

"Some people could figure how to get out of it and some people couldn't," quoth Gore, neglecting to cite as an example the First Draft-Dodger, his 1992 and 1996 running mate. Gore didn't duck service because it looked bad for his Daddy the Senator's re-election campaign. So he went to Vietnam for five months as an Army journalist — with a special bodyguard assigned to him by a brigadier general.

In Colombia, that country's "most prominent human rights group" is blatantly in bed with the Communist Party....

Nevertheless, this was spun into legend. There he was, see, rifle in hand, taking his turn at guarding the perimeter of a fire base in the boonies. A campaign brochure once showed him with a rifle. (Another photo shows him peering curiously down its bore.) According to a buddy, however, he was in so secure an area that any guard duty was "the equivalent of being a school crossing guard."

Baby Chop-Shops Revisited

President Bill Clinton vetoed, for the third time, a law against sucking the brains out of babies — "partial birth abortion." Just why does our president find it important to protect this "medical procedure?"

Michigan's doddery old black communist, Rep. John Conyers (D-MI), doesn't want Congress to "usurp the Supreme Court." Another fan of partial birth abortion, Rep. James Greenwood (R-PA), says, quite remarkably, that forbidding the practice "is not about saving lives."

The militant feminists contend that *any* limitation on abortion is a threat to the entire industry. Ah, yes, the "harvesting of body parts" industry. In our previous issue, we brought to your attention the sale of baby parts, since Planned Parenthood abortuaries often have baby chop-shops operating in the back room. Remember the prices? A brain, $999, but eyes, only $75 apiece. Just check "whole eyes" on the order form. He who would have been "junior" also has gonads worth $550.

Columnist Phyllis Schlafly revealed that "investigators turned up page after page of orders from leading universities, pharmaceutical companies, and the National Institutes of Health.... Most orders come with specific instructions [such as] 'dissect lungs intact,' [or] 'to be removed from fetal cadaver within ten minutes.'" This specification obviously implies that the fetus was alive. In the last issue we reported on the low-tech ways of killing them.

Ms Schlafly also notes that orders for "no anomalies" mean healthy, non-defective babies. Some orders say, "Ship on fresh wet ice next day," some prefer dry ice. Illegal? You may have thought so, but when the "law" against peddling baby parts is written by Ted Kennedy and Henry Waxman, it has comfortably large loopholes. They allow "reasonable payments associated with the transportation, processing, preservation, quality control, or storage of human fetal tissue." You know how they always get you on "shipping and handling."

And hey, this is a volume trade! "Opening Lines" chop-shops boast of handling more than 1500 "cases" a day.

Those "Human Rights Groups"

Always leftist, and eminently corruptible! In Colombia, that country's "most prominent human rights group" is blatantly in bed with the Communist Party, as well as with "the human rights unit of the [Colombian] attorney general's office." Between them, they bribe people to incriminate opponents of the leftist guerrillas, including buying false testimony against individuals. The "evidence" is all duly sent along to like-minded NGOs, most of which are in on the game.

You have probably noticed that those who oppose leftist guerrillas, *narcos*, kidnap gangs and whatnot are either "brutal" military men or "right-wing death squads." You have never heard those pets of our liberals called "brutal," or referred to as "left-wing death squads."

HORROR QUOTES

by

Leslie Bates

Episode Two: Living In The Surreal World

Once upon a time ago, I was a state officer of the Libertarian Party in the Soviet Socialist Republic of Minnesota. On the night of April fifteenth of the year of Operation Desert Scam, I was standing near the west entrance of the Downtown Minneapolis post office, handing out the party's "theft day" literature to my fellow tax paying victims of socialist compassion. I had a proper haircut and was wearing a black coat, a dress shirt, and tie to distinguish myself from the Grassroots Party in their generally unwashed and proletarian garb. This didn't always succeed, as there was one woman who believed that I was one of the commie potheads and exhibited a clear fear of same.

At about ten p.m., a dozen (my estimate, I didn't get an exact count) female humanoids (they were shaped like females) in tight black leotards came marching by wearing gas masks (not something a rational individual would want to wear in cold weather) and big — like three foot wide — yellow bows with price tags marked "$60,000,000,000" They were handing out little red cards identifying themselves as "Sluts for Peace/Art/Humanity/Sanity and the Earth."

With a name like that, did they really expect to be taken seriously?

One side of the card read:

Midnight approaches. Let's talk about death and taxes. How much did you pay? For what? We see red.

The other side of the card read as follows:

Stay where you are now silent, or
Let us assist you in asking
Universal Questions about life.
This is it, our only life on earth;
Speak to your heart.

Now if they really wanted an emotional conversation (Oh wow! Reason! What a concept!) the least they could have done was to leave a phone number where they could be reached. As it is, this was simply another instance of mindless feel-good posturing, (which I mentally tagged as a "New Age" voodoo ceremony or possibly an audition for a government arts grant) interfering with the propagation of political literature. I had to explain to someone that I was not one of the Art Sluts before he would take one of our Libertarian theft day fliers.

Henceforth, I resolved to wear the woodland pattern camouflage jacket, lest I be mistaken for some kind of nutcase.

And speaking of nutcases:

To the beat of a single drum, pallbearers lifted a makeshift coffin carrying a wolf pelt up the [Minnesota] *Capitol steps on Thursday. They stopped at an area dotted with Styrofoam headstones bearing epitaphs such as "Wolf: Victim of the Bounty Hunter."*

Ashley H. Grant, Associated Press

Another voodoo ceremony. Don't you love it when a bunch of neo-savages strike a pose? No. I certainly don't.

Man is not merely a biological entity, he is also a spiritual being. Just as the body requires food to sustain it, the soul also requires sustenance. Spiritual sustenance, or self esteem, can be the result of the sense of achievement resulting from one's own productive effort. (By the way, I'm not being paid for doing this column.)

Neo-savages are generally parasites and are therefore incapable of obtaining the sense of achievement through their own work. Posturing and symbolic magic ceremonies become a substitute for productive effort, thus generating the "warm fuzzy" feeling, a fraudulent replacement for the sense of achievement.

This is an extremely bad plan for the wolf and the state ... We're essentially declaring an open season on the wolf in two-thirds of the state.

Ginny Yingling, Minnesota state Director of the Sierra Club.

So what's the problem? The problem may be that environmentalists externalize their own self loathing into a hatred of Man in general. The most consistent (and I dare say extreme) environmentalist gang, EARTH FIRST!, is in their slogan, ("Back to the Pleistocene!") practically calling for the extermination of Mankind.

I just love wolves.

Joan Johnson, Animal Rights Agitator

I don't. A wolf is a feral canine that attacks livestock, pets, and on occasion a human being, such as someone's child. Wolves are vermin, they are creatures which are destructive to human life and property, and to pretend otherwise is to indulge in an anti-human fantasy.

Wolves are vermin fit only for extermination, and so is any mob of nihilistic man-hating neo-savages who defends them.

But for some individuals, posturing and voodoo ceremonies are not sufficient means to obtain the desired delusion of virtue:

Let this action be a warning to the University of Minnesota and the entire biotech industry, that if you continue to destroy the biodiversity on the Earth your profits will continue to fall... Stop

genetic engineering, or we will.
Earth Liberation Front

FREE THE SEED
Anonymous Vandal.

In this case, a band of neo-savages, with apparent inside assistance, broke into a University of Minnesota agricultural lab and destroyed hundreds of genetically modified oat plants.

Plants and livestock have improved through the process of selective breeding since the beginning of organized agriculture thousands of years ago. Genetic engineering is simply a continuation of this process. In order to obtain a false sense of achievement through destruction, the neo-savage becomes a moral nihilist; he must willfully delude himself into believing that the human mode of life is evil. Actions which are objectively beneficial must be thwarted, tools and other property which are used to sustain or improve human life must be seized or destroyed.

(Back when the Communist Party was still openly in charge of Soviet Russia, a gang of dirt worshipping neo-savages breaking into a laboratory and destroying hundreds of experimental plants would be prosecuted for sabotage and sentenced to death. The mode of execution was usually a pistol round in the back of the head in the classic Bolshevik style if they were fortunate. If not, the condemned were used for hazardous tasks which were often lethal such as mining uranium or changing nuclear fuel rods in the reactor cores of power stations and warships. Hmmm ...)

Rest assured that when the War of Liberation finally gets under way, any dirt worshipping nihilists who cross my path will be promptly and permanently disposed of..

Meanwhile, back at the old Dewey Camp:

It is disturbing that elected officials who are placed in positions of authority by the white political majority are overtly blaming the victims for the failure of the district to educate children of color in the city of Minneapolis.

John Shulman, attorney for the Minneapolis chapter of the NAACP

Yeah Bruver! Blame da honkies! It doesn't matter if the "children of color" come up short in the heredity department. (By the way, Comrade Shulman is married to a Negress.)

The data finally released by the Minneapolis district is evidence that we... will present this fall at trial to prove that the Minneapolis School District and the state of Minnesota have conspired to operate a separate and unequal education system that they know will result in children of color not being educated.

Ibid.

When are *das Judenherrenvolk* going to get it through their apparently thick yarmulkas that reality, such as the laws of nature, cannot be overturned at gunpoint?

Some teachers have said they are frustrated that black students rarely take advantage of the extra help the district provides. For instance, fewer than half of the students required to go to summer school last summer attended classes. And it's rare to see those kids in after-school programs and Saturday school, teachers say.

Staff writer Anne O'Connor, Minneapolis Star Tribune.

When I was seeing African-American kids, they would come to me five days before the test with a world of math to learn and not very much time to do it.

Cynthia Gomez, Reading Coordinator and Math Teacher, Edison High School, Minneapolis, Minnesota.

If I recall correctly, when I attended this particular Dewey Camp a bit over two decades ago, there was no "reading coordinator." There were barely a handful of Negroes (teachers and students) on campus, there was no graffiti nor any other vandalism. There was an attempt to "voluntarily" comply with a black-robed Bolshevik's command to integrate. My class ('79) was encouraged to sign up to be bused over to a Dewey Camp in one of the Negro-devastated zones for a two hour block of courses. I didn't sign up. For the subsequent classes ('80 and on) busing was mandatory.

The inhabitants of Northeast ("Nordeast" in the local dialect) Minneapolis used to be mostly Scandinavians, Germans, and Slavs with a handful of Italians. The last time I was in the area it had taken on a distinctly brown character. The Laundromat where I used to go every week is infested with Negroes and has signs in Spanish along with a long distance phone card vending machine that repeatedly blurts out a recorded pitch in the same language. What was the best pizza parlor in Nordeast Minneapolis is now a Mexican restaurant named after a severely Red-infested province of Mexico, and a meeting hall for Jehovah's Witnesses is now the burned-out shell of a Mosque.

They're disenfranchised, it's a historical situation. They often come from families where they're parents had terrible school experiences and they don't see the power of education in their lives.

Ibid.

Negroes have not received the evolutionary benefit of millennia of living in Europe, an environment not congenial to the lazy and stupid. It would appear that glaciers and cave bears were more tolerable neighbors than the ancestors of the African Negro.

Now I wasn't a consistently good boy when I was growing up. I had an aversion to homework and I flunked some courses. At the end of my three year term in the Minneapolis Edison Senior Dewey Camp I was one credit short of the graduation requirement. Did I whine about "injustice," throw a temper tantrum, or unleash a Jewish lawyer on my betters? No, no, and no. I made up the credit in summer school.

The fact that I was a credit short of the graduation requirement didn't stop the class councilor (the designated brain laundress) from practically begging me to participate in the graduation ceremony.

Now what would I have done given the choice of sitting outdoors on a hot and humid afternoon in June in a silly costume rented at my expense while trying to remain conscious while a long winded Bolshevik droned on and on about the alleged virtue of being a sacrificial animal for

the glorious and holy collective as I waited to collect a diploma that I didn't earn, versus performing menial labor for minimum wage in air conditioned comfort?

(If, dear reader, you guessed that I chose the former, then its possible that you are reading the wrong political journal. May I suggest that you pick up *The Nation*, *The Progressive*, or perhaps *National Review*?)

For 50 years, his keen eye, his good and generous heart, and his active brush and pen have given life to the most memorable cast of characters to enliven our daily papers. The hopeful and hapless Charlie Brown, the joyful Snoopy, the soulful Linus — even the crabby Lucy — give voice, day after day, to what makes us human.

President William J. Clinton on the death of Charles M. Schulz

We would be hard pressed to wonder what Comrade Bubba would know about being human. After all, could someone who is — in the spiritual sense of the word — human be capable of ordering (as only he was in the position to do so) the lethal gassing and incineration of scores of adults and children at the Branch Davidian residence outside of Waco, Texas?

No, of course not.

Humanity is not merely a physical condition, it is a state of mind. To be human is to be essentially rational and productive. The human mentality (or soul) looks upon the world, the land, the animals and plants, the natural forces, as things to be mastered for the benefit of himself and his posterity. On the other hand, the predator, or savage mentality does not seek to master the world, but to be the master of men. The savage prefers not to sustain himself by his own effort, but to seize and consume the lives and property of others for material and spiritual sustenance. To the predator, justice consists of "getting away with it." -- those who rightfully resist the predator are to be punished or destroyed.

(It's a bloody good thing that Leonard Peikoff, the self proclaimed "Intellectual Heir" of Ayn Rand, no longer has his own radio program. It would not be surprising, at least to me, to hear Peikoff blurt out an asinine denunciation of *Peanuts* as a nihilistic comic strip illustration of the Malevolent Universe Premise, kite eating trees and all.)

The drive-by political shootings by the National Rifle Association are less remarkable for their occurrence than for the seven years of hapless responses by President Clinton... Clinton has only whimpered as the bullies steal his pulpit.

Derrick Z. Jackson, Negro Propagandist, Boston Globe, March 17, 2000.

I was tempted to repeat the whole of this so-called opinion piece – which I clipped from a local edition of *Pravda* – with each, smear, obfuscation, robotic parroting, delusional raving, the one instance of animistic mysticism, and even a contradiction of Holocaust orthodoxy, along with a commentary on Comrade Jackson's apparent mental processes. But I have no interest in writing a thesis for a Masters degree in Psychology, nor would our editor have sufficient space to print it. The Resister only runs to a hundred pages.

In this case we have an astounding example of the degree to which a whim-worshiping savage will deny reality in order to maintain his delusion of virtue. What is particularly absurd is Comrade Jackson's feeling that the present occupant of the Oval Office possesses anything resembling moral authority.

Authority is based on the valid knowledge of the subject. Legal authority is based on valid knowledge of the legal codes of one's state or nation, and theological authority is based on valid knowledge of the word of God. Comrade Jackson would have his audience feel that moral authority is not derived from knowledge of, and compliance, to moral principles, but from being the elected head of an alleged government.

Bush was no friend of gun control, friends of his in the Secret Service and the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms were killed in Oklahoma City and Waco... Bush's resignation should have discredited the NRA for good. Yet the gun lobby is still speeding away, with no one brave enough to give chase.

Ibid.

Powers which were specifically prohibited to the federal government were exercised when the elder Bush -- to whom moral authority is imputed -- banned by Imperial decree the importation of military grade semiautomatic rifles, and when a gang of three letter vermin attacked the Branch Davidian residence. These were crimes against the citizens and Constitution of the United States. Yet it is we, the armed citizens, who demand that the federal government comply with the law to which it is subject, who are branded as evil by the statist propagandists.

(Every time I look at the photo of Comrade Jackson that accompanies this so-called column, I am reminded of every Negro who tried to lay a "guilt trip" on me because I wouldn't kiss his backside.)

And speaking of other inhuman creatures:

Because I hate them.

Dedrick Owens, Murderer of Kayla Rolland

Although I didn't get along with everyone in the Dewey Camps either, did I steal my stepfather's .32 caliber semiautomatic pistol and go on a murder spree? No, I did not, but then I'm not the White hating feral womb-dropping of a Negress crack-head.

Nor am I one of the whim-worshiping Liberals -- or their vote-hungry "Conservative" scuts -- who through the establishment of the welfare state created an ecological niche for *Australopithecus cocainus* (apart from the ordinary Negro) to live and breed in, thus making it possible for the assailant to exist. Nor did I, through the Liberal policy of compulsory racial integration in the Dewey Camps, place Kayla Rolland and other innocent children in the line of fire. But that doesn't stop the actual creators of these policies from pointing the fingers of their blood-stained hands at the rest of us.

Vice President Gore needs to apologize to the American public for not enforcing the existing federal firearms laws.

Wayne LaPierre, NRA executive

vice president

You can't care about stopping crimes with guns and give the country a complete lack of enforcement.

Ibid.

Has the thought ever occurred to Wayne LaPierre that the so-called laws that he wishes to see enforced are the exercise of a power which is *specifically prohibited* to the federal government under the Constitution of the United States? What part of, "shall not be infringed," did he not understand? Mark Call of the Colorado Freedom Project actually asked LaPierre that question:

"I introduced myself to Wayne LaPierre after the meeting as an NRA Life Member, who was disgusted by this sell-out type of 'legislative action,' and would be at the protest of Project Exile that very afternoon. When I asked him if he ever understood what the meaning of the word 'infringed' was, his answer was clear... he turned his back, pretended to ignore us, and walked away."

And while Comrade LaPierre is rereading the Second Amendment, he should take a look at the first sentence of the first paragraph of Article III, Section 3, of the Constitution:

"Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying War against them, or in adhering to their Enemies, giving them Aid and Comfort."

This republic and its separate states has no existence apart from the body of their citizens, those who would disarm the citizens of the republic are enemies of the republic. Why does Comrade LaPierre insist on giving aid and comfort to the enemies of the republic? Neither Wayne LaPierre nor any other member of his merry band of courtiers speaks for me.

What they (the NRA) *said about the president I don't think is right... I thought they were wrong in saying the president condones killing.*

George W. Bush, Governor of Texas.

Hey Dubya! Have you ever visited the charred ruins out side of the city of Waco in your state of Texas? It wasn't the Blue Meanies who gassed, incinerated, and shot eighty-two of the men, women, and children living in the Branch Davidian residence.

And I used to believe that Neville Chamberlain was a wimp.

I would sign a bill that said trigger locks have got to come with guns... It's not so much the possession of a trigger lock, it's how do we convince people to use trigger locks? That's the issue.

Ibid.

In the area of the safe handling of firearms, there is no substitute for proper parental instruction. My stepfather taught me the proper way to handle firearms. Trigger locks are not being pushed upon us to protect the children of gun owners, who are reasonably expected to grow up to be pro-gun voters. The true purpose of trigger locks is to protect brigands, especially those acting under the color of law such as the so-called Hostage Rescue Team, from the natural consequences of their chosen mode of behavior, which is often death at the hands of their victims.

It is unreasonable (in the correct meaning of the concept) to surrender our own moral right to use the instruments of deadly force in defense of our lives, our families, and our property.

The N.R.A. is more than a powerful, single-issue lobbying group. It's a radical, inflammatory, obsessive outfit, deaf to public opinion, that has stood like a colossus in the way of reasonable gun control, and thus has contributed mightily to the long decades of carnage in our streets and homes.

Bob Herbert, Negro Propagandist, New York Times, March 16, 2000

It was apparently easier to find a Jewish Nazi (they were called "Honorary Aryans") than it is to discover a honest liberal columnist or journalist. The point of amending the United States Constitution was to guarantee the freedoms of speech and the press so as to protect the right of those who uncover malfeasance in government to communicate the truth to one's fellow citizens. Today, the liberal neo-savages who dominate the Established Media treat the First Amendment as a license to deceive the citizens, to smear the innocent and rational, and to commit outright treason. They conceal or "spin" evidence of the offenses of their political masters, and smear anyone who uncovers and speaks the truth.

To be honest, I think of the Established Media are (if I may borrow a phrase) a bunch of mindless jerks who should be the first against the wall when the revolution comes.

As to the defiance of "public opinion" -- so what? "Public opinion" is a myth. The "public" -- or the collective by any other name – is an abstract concept, and as such has no distinct physical form and therefore has no distinct consciousness, which is to say, a mind of its own. Being unconscious, the collective cannot possess an opinion or a will of its own. A liberal propagandist whining about our alleged defiance of "public opinion" – or of the "general will" – should be of no more significance to us than the absurd spectacle of an aboriginal African witch doctor screaming out a demand that he be obeyed or else, "Booga-Wooga iz gonna git yew!"

Reality is real, the truth is the truth, and Booga-Wooga will not harm you, me, or anyone else.

We rationally refuse to surrender our own moral right to live. It is unreasonable (in the correct meaning of the concept) to surrender our own moral right to use the instruments of deadly force in defense of our lives, our families, and our property. To surrender our arms would leave us subject to the unrestrained whims of any band of brigands presently pretending to be an institution of government, as well as the whim of any passing thug. In reality the unarmed surrender their right to live, and exist at the sufferance of the ruling and the criminal classes. (As if there is a difference.) Anyone who willingly surrenders his arms has for practical purposes surrendered his right to live. He may as well commit suicide. To call this self-destructive act "reason-

able," as does Comrade Herbert and others in the Established Media, is nothing less than depraved indifference to human life and reality as such.

The function of propaganda is deception, and the primary target of propaganda is one's self. (Any other person who is deceived is a bonus.) In order to create and maintain a delusion of virtue for himself and his audience, the liberal propagandist must deny verifiable facts of reality and defame the truly virtuous and rational. The woman who defends herself from a rapist is treated as though she were the most blood-drenched of murderers. The National Rifle Association, which was originally established to teach the effective and safe use of firearms, is presently demonized in a fashion usually reserved for the followers of the late Adolf Hitler. (Never mind the now verifiable fact that the Soviet Communists, the darlings of the Established Media, were orders of magnitude deadlier than the National Socialists.) Predators, professional and amateur alike, who are killed by their prey are treated as victims if not outright martyrs. A movie that was made for and broadcast on a major television network shows the vermin — there is simply no other word that I can use — the vermin who made the initial attack on the Branch Davidian residence in a sympathetic light. (What's next? The Manson Family Christmas Special?)

On top of the reams of abuse to which the armed citizens are subjected — we are smeared as "extremists" -- we are denounced for refusing to compromise on moral principles. Never mind the fact that a valid moral principle is absolute, and that moral compromise is a self-destructive and ultimately lethal act. Extremism in the defense of liberty is not only an actual virtue, it is usually lethal to the vermin who would deprive us of life and liberty.

The horrible joke is that Wayne LaPierre, far from being an extremist, is in fact a *poseur* who on occasion strikes a manly pose in order to encourage the flow of cash to himself and his cronies.

The truly "extreme" firearms owner would never dream of appeasing those individuals who seek to disarm and subjugate him. I, as a white gun owning citizen who may properly be called an extremist, look upon the adherents of citizen disarmament as nothing less than mortal enemies.

More Fun With Jewspeak

Yiddish:

It is unfortunate that David Irving was able even to bring such frivolous charges into a courtroom. At least the trial provided an opportunity to reveal once again the reality of the Holocaust and the dangers of those who seek to deny it or trivialize it. Although the Holocaust was never an issue at the trial, we are gratified that the British Courts have rejected attempts to distort and manipulate the tragic events of that period.

Abraham H. Foxman, ADL National Director, Press Release April 11, 2000

English Translation:

We were scared to death that an honest historian such as David Irving dared to challenge one of the witch doctors of our Holocaust cult. We are bloody grateful that the Established Media and the British Quisling State have ignored valid evidence and remain subservient to us, and that our willing servants continue to cover our collective posteriors.

[The British judge did not deal with the facts at all. He simply ruled that anyone who contradicts the Jewish "line" can be called all the names that David Irving was called. And if the name calling has devastating results, that is not the judge's concern. SLMH]

Judenjungend

Truth prevailed and the anti-Semitism and historical fraud of Holocaust deniers were exposed for all to see, said David A. Harris, Executive Director of the American Jewish Committee. The court has shown that the insidious efforts of David Irving and other Holocaust deniers to manipulate historical facts do have limits ... This case was a true test of free speech, said Mr. Harris. Real historians settle differences in debates in academic settings and journals. Irving wanted to frighten those who would shine the light of truth on Holocaust deniers. He failed.

American Jewish Committee, Press Release, April 11, 2000

And so Jewstice (as our editorial tyrant calls it) prevails. I must confess that the first thing that came to my mind to say about this piece of propaganda was basically unprintable.

If David A. Harris were an honest man, he would tell us that in the Jew-ridden states of Europe, those who honestly question the dogma of the Holocaust® Religion are prosecuted and jailed, and that the more Jew-ridden any state is, the harsher the punishment inflicted upon anyone who asks honest questions, like, "Are Jews telling the truth?"

If Harris were honest he would tell us that in Jew-ridden states of Europe, real historians are "legally" prevented from publishing their doubts in academic journals. Real historians are also routinely forced off the podium, or physically assaulted, or murdered by the local branch of the *Judenjugend*. If Harris were honest he would tell us that wherever Jews rule there is no justice, only Jewstice.

But David A. Harris does not have to be honest, because David A. Harris is a Jew.

[Editor's note: What other "historical facts" must be maintained by criminal penalties? What else can you be imprisoned for not believing? Doesn't this alone set "the Holocaust®" apart from any other "historical fact?" The only "fact" is that the Jews regard this story as a money-mine, as well as a "universal solvent" of any resistance to their plans and schemes. SLMH]

Extremism in the defense of liberty is not only an actual virtue, it is usually lethal to the vermin who would deprive us of life and liberty.

COMMENTARIES
FROM READERS

OPEN LETTER TO THE MILITIA

From A Fleet Marine

by
"Nick"
Gunnery Sergeant, USMC

These "militia" who think their band of followers, such as they may be, are going to get us out of this mess are gravely mistaken.

Yes, there is an "us" and a "them" already formed. "We" are those in the military who are capable of action, "they" (the "militia") are not. If push comes to shove — and I honestly hope it never will — then the professional military establishment will occupy everything worth holding, run the militia into the hills, and then locate, close with, and destroy them at *our* leisure.

First of all, we have you outgunned. Badly. And the balance keeps getting tipped in our favor daily, with each unconstitutional gun law passed.

Secondly, and most importantly, we are disciplined. We understand that such concepts as obedience and sacrifice are necessary in order to accomplish the mission. We have a centralized decision-making body that coordinates all our actions so that no effort is wasted. And we have a system of military law in place to enforce obedience. You do not have any of these things. You cannot even agree on what the cause is; how can you have someone directing action or enforcing discipline when you don't agree on anything.

In addition to the above, we also possess superior battlefield mobility, intelligence collection assets, and a logistics infrastructure. You possess the feet on which you walk, no intelligence assets of which to speak, and no logistics to sustain an insurrection. The only thing you have going for you is perhaps morale, on a small scale at any rate. The cause of restoring White rule and constitutional governance in this country is a just and right one. But very few acknowledge or understand the necessity of the former while most others pay only lip-service to the latter.

Now, pay attention: I am only going to say this once. If there is to be an "us" then it is going to be formed around the standing military, not the militia. That means the militia needs to tell those whom might be inclined to listen to send every racially-aware, patriotic White man of military age into the armed forces to: (a) acquire *real* military training, and (b) weaken the Judaeo-Communist commissariat's hold on the military. Only then, when we have control of the means of real power, can there be any hope of effective counterrevolution.

Now, pay attention: I am only going to say this once. If there is to be an "us" then it is going to be formed around the standing military, not the militia.

I am infinitely tired of listening to the pipe-dreams of every so-called "fiercely-independent patriot" who thinks he's God's gift to the military arts. These people have to learn discipline and, above all else, must rediscover exactly what is important and what is not.

The Constitution is a dead letter, worth the paper on which it is written. Every concept created by our European Christian founders has been violated or abrogated because we "included" Jews, Negroes, Mestizos, mongrels, females, and "others" to the point where consensus upon our White cultural and ethnic prerogatives has become impossible. If we are to restore our Constitutional Republican heritage — if that is even a desirable end-state at all — then we must first find solidarity amongst our racial kindred and then decide upon a course of action.

It is not we in the military who have turned our backs on the Constitution. It is those so-called "patriots" and "citizens" who, over this past century, have committed the highest treason with their ballots. They don't even know it for the most part. What is worse, they want to keep doing it. And, now that they are slowing realizing that the game has been over for the last few years, they are crying about the military and blaming us for their faults.

The patriot movement is, generally speaking, a bunch of cowards. The government has spit on your Constitution. They have allowed and encouraged your women to breed with the lower races and their mongrel cousins. They've emasculated you politically and in the media. And all you do is sit around and stew, swallowing each fresh insult almost automatically, to the point where you simply know no other reality and looking like abject fools every time you open your mouths. Stop whining and start acting. There is no way to vote ourselves out of this political mess and our racial destruction. You people had better wake up and start smelling the burnt toast and start doing something for yourselves. And that includes joining the military, however distasteful that might appear for now.

Look folks, let's get some things

straight...

1) No militia has ever withstood a determined, supported attack by professionals.

2) The Revolutionary War was no exception. Regulars (after von Steuben arrived and Washington asked him to turn his rag-tag, fugitive band of nitwits into a regular, disciplined outfit of professional soldiers) won the Revolutionary War — only with considerable outside assistance from the French.

3) Firepower and battlefield imagery have really upset the balance in the favor of regulars, who have the financial resources (read: your money) to research, acquire, field, and maintain the state-of-the-art items in mass quantities.

4) Such as they might already exist, please get rid of your delusions of "hit-and-run" warfare whereby you attack regular formations and then run for the hills. Make no mistake about it: we want you to run to the hills, where you can be isolated, located, and killed without breaking so much as a sweat.

5) What the men of our race must do, such as there still may be, is to regain control of our military: internally and externally. That means sending our racially-conscious, patriotic-minded sons to the recruiter or the officer selection officer (OSO) and telling them not to come back home until they have served a tour in the Army or Marine Corps as light infantrymen. If you want to have any hope of recapturing this country from that filthy band of Jews, Negroes, sodomites, etc., who have completely overrun us then you will do the following:

a) If you are a man, either join an elite, regular outfit and gain some real, useful military training (light infantry or military intelligence); or, if you are beyond martial age, encourage every young man in your family and circle of friends to do so. In fact, drag them to the recruiter personally and insist upon a four-year term in an outfit such as the Airborne, Rangers, SF, or the Marine Corps.

b) If you are a young woman of marital age, find a strong, racially-conscious White man and bear children by him like it is your sacred duty (it is, actually). Accept a lower standard of living for now. We need warriors — and you ladies are the only ones capable of providing them.

What the men of our race must do, such as there still may be, is to regain control of our military: internally and externally.

I've been at this for a few years, now. It's time to put up, or shut up. We need principled, intelligent, intolerant White MEN to join the military, learn how to operate as light infantrymen, and re-infuse our ranks with the blood of our people — not that of the Negroes, Mestizos, Asians, mongrels, or "others."

And tell them to keep their mouths shut while they're in. Their job is to learn how to fight in a disciplined manner, not get thrown in the brig.

They will be needed later. There is a big mess to clean up.

SOUND FAMILIAR?

by
Robert A. Waters

You're sound asleep when you hear a thump outside your bedroom door. Half-awake, and nearly paralyzed with fear, you hear muffled whispers. At least two people have broken into your house and are moving your way.

With your heart pumping, you reach down beside your bed and pick up your shotgun. You rack a shell into the chamber, then inch toward the door and open it. In the darkness, you make out two shadows. One holds a weapon — it looks like a crowbar. When the intruder brandishes it as if to strike, you raise the shotgun and fire. The blast knocks both thugs to the floor. One writhes and screams while the second man crawls to the front door and lurches outside.

As you pick up the telephone to call police, you know you're in trouble. In your country, most guns were outlawed years before, and the few that are privately owned are so stringently regulated as to make them useless. Yours was never registered.

Police arrive and inform you that the second burglar has died. They arrest you for First Degree Murder and Illegal Possession of a Firearm. When you talk to your attorney, he tells you not to worry: authorities will probably plea the case down to manslaughter. "What kind of sentence will I get?" you ask. "Only ten-to-twelve years," he replies, as if that's nothing. "Behave yourself, and you'll be out in seven."

The next day, the shooting is the lead story in the local newspaper. Somehow, you're portrayed as an eccentric vigilante while the two men you shot are represented as choir boys. Their friends and relatives can't find an unkind word to say about them. Buried deep down in the article, authorities acknowledge that both "victims" have been arrested numerous times. But the next day's headline says it all: "Lovable Rogue Son Didn't Deserve to Die." The thieves have been transformed from career criminals into Robin Hood-type pranksters. As the days wear on, the story takes wings. The national media picks it up, then the international media.

The surviving burglar has become a folk hero. Your attorney says the thief is preparing to sue you, and he'll

probably win.

The media publishes reports that your home has been burglarized several times in the past and that you've been critical of local police for their lack of effort in apprehending the suspects. After the last break-in, you told your neighbor that you would be prepared next time. The District Attorney uses this to allege that you were lying in wait for the burglars.

A few months later, you go to trial. The charges haven't been reduced, as your lawyer had so confidently predicted. When you take the stand, your anger at the injustice of it all works against you. Prosecutors paint a picture of you as a mean, vengeful man. It doesn't take long for the jury to convict you of all charges. The judge sentences you to life in prison.

How did the authorities know who had handguns? The guns had been registered and licensed. Kinda like cars.

This case really happened

On August 22, 1999, Tony Martin of Emneth, Norfolk, England, killed one burglar and wounded a second. In April, 2000, he was convicted and is now serving a life term. How did it become a crime to defend one's own life in the once-great British Empire?

It started with the Pistols Act of 1903. This seemingly reasonable law forbade selling pistols to minors or felons and established that handgun sales were to be made only to those who had a license. The Firearms Act of 1920 expanded licensing to include not only handguns but all firearms except shotguns. Later laws passed in 1953 and 1967 outlawed the carrying of any weapon by private citizens and mandated the registration of all shotguns.

Momentum for total handgun confiscation began in earnest after the Hungerford mass shooting in 1987. Michael Ryan, a mentally disturbed man with a Kalashnikov rifle, walked down the streets shooting everyone he saw. When the smoke cleared, 17 people were dead.

The British public, already desensitized by eighty years of "gun control", demanded even tougher restrictions. (The seizure of all privately owned handguns was the objective even though Ryan used a rifle.) Nine years later, at Dunblane, Scotland, Thomas Hamilton used a semiautomatic weapon to murder 16 children and a teacher at a public school.

For many years, the media had portrayed all gun owners as mentally unstable, or worse, criminals. Now the press had a real kook with which to beat up law-abiding gun owners. Day after day, week after week, the media gave up all pretense of objectivity and demanded a total ban on all handguns. The Dunblane Inquiry, a few months later, sealed the fate of the few side-arms still owned by private citizens.

During the years in which the British government incrementally took away most gun rights, the notion that a citizen had the right to armed self-defense came to be seen as vigilantism. Authorities refused to grant gun licenses to people who were threatened, claiming that self-defense was no longer considered a reason to own a gun. Citizens who shot burglars or robbers or rapists were charged while the real criminals were released. Indeed, after the Martin shooting, a police spokesman was quoted as saying, "We cannot have people take the law into their own hands."

All of Martin's neighbors had been robbed numerous times, and several elderly people were severely injured in beatings by young thugs who had no fear of the consequences. Martin himself, a collector of antiques, had seen most of his collection trashed or stolen by burglars.

When the Dunblane Inquiry ended, citizens who owned handguns were given three months to turn them over to local authorities. Being good British subjects, most people obeyed the law. The few who didn't were visited by police and threatened with ten-year prison sentences if they didn't comply. Police later bragged that they'd taken nearly 200,000 handguns from private citizens.

How did the authorities know who had handguns? The guns had been registered and licensed. Kinda like cars.

Sound familiar?

Attack on Columbus is attack on America and the West

by
Samuel Francis
© 2000 by Samuel Francis and <forum.samfrancis.net>

So, you thought, because you're not a Southerner and never paid much attention to all that Civil War stuff anyway, it really didn't matter whether the Confederate flag was allowed to fly or not. What did that have to do with you, and anyway some people said they thought the flag was "offensive," so why not take it down?

Well, as I liked to point out during the controversy earlier this year about the Confederate flag in South Carolina and points south, it ought to matter to you, whether you're a Southerner or not, because this kind of ethnic symbol cleansing is not going to stop with Southern symbols. The cleansing crusade is part of a

much larger war against all white, Western, Christian, heterosexual and male icons, the symbolism that represents and codifies the "dominance" of what the symbols stand for.

The war, in short, has nothing to do with "slavery" or "racism" or "being offensive." It has to do with destroying the power of one people and civilization and imposing the power of others.

If that was not clear before, it ought to have become a wee bit clearer this week when, in Denver, Colorado, American Indians succeeded in banning references to Christopher Columbus in the city's Columbus Day Parade and changing the name of the parade itself to "The March for Italian Pride."

Columbus, of course, has long been at the top of the hit list of anti-Western, anti-white and anti-American forces, because he supposedly made possible the enslavement and exploitation of the peoples of the New World by discovering it for white Christian Europeans. If you hate white Christian Europe and everything it's ever done, then it makes sense to hate Columbus — along with everyone else who had anything to do with the people and civilization of which he was a major part.

It perhaps should be remembered that Columbus Day is not just a local or provincial observance but an official federal legal public holiday, just like the nine others designated by federal law, as well as a generally observed celebration. Rejecting Columbus is thus actually a rejection of a major symbol of national and civilizational identity and heritage. As demonstrators against the Confederate flag put it in South Carolina, "Your heritage is our slavery."

Denver has not been able to have any Columbus Day Parade since 1992, the 400th anniversary of Columbus' discovery of America, because the Indians raised so much hell and threatened violent disruptions of the parade if it were held. This year it took the U.S. Department of Justice to broker the negotiations between Hispanics, the Indians of the radical American Indian Movement and the city to hold any parade at all.

All references to Columbus have to be dropped; a new curriculum to be offered to all schools will be developed that "corrects historical inaccuracies [you can bet] about Columbus and the colonization of the Americas," and Glenn Morris, an AIM leader, pronounces that "We're pleased that this agreement mutually respects all of our communities. This agreement allows us all to live in harmony without insult or injury or pain or hatred."

Of course, the agreement allows "us" to live in harmony only because the white European side of the conflict surrendered and because the anti-white, anti-European side therefore agreed not to waste the city in retaliation. You can call this "harmony" if you please, but it's more like the harmony of a graveyard than that of a community celebrating its shared values and heritage.

Columbus, of course, has long been at the top of the hit list of anti-Western, anti-white and anti-American forces, because he supposedly made possible the enslavement and exploitation of the peoples of the New World by discovering it for white Christian Europeans. If you hate white Christian Europe and everything it's ever done, then it makes sense to hate Columbus...

The expulsion of Columbus from the Denver parade, of course, is only one local example of how the war against the white West is winning. Nowhere — except in the white South, sort of — do white Europeans defend and insist on celebrating their civilization and their identity, along with the heroes, songs, flags, statues, holidays and other emblems that symbolize their achievement in the past and their continuing vitality. Everywhere the non-white, non-European peoples push out the white West and insist on the enthronement of their own symbols and icons.

If even the members of white Western Christian civilization, at least in its American incarnation, are themselves today so effete, so exhausted and so demoralized that they no longer care whether their civilization survives and are unwilling to defend it, then there is little that can be done to preserve it at all. But if there are any white Westerners left who still do care whether their civilization survives, they're going to have to put aside the differences that in the past divided them as North against South, rich against poor, or left against right and work together against common enemies who hate them, everything that represents them and everything they come from.

Periodic Intelligence Report

THE TRUTH ABOUT THE KOREAN WAR

by
LTC "Bud" Farrell, USAF (Ret.)

"The United Nations is the greatest fraud in all History. It's purpose is to destroy the United States."
Congressman John E. Rankin

When I was a young officer and jet fighter pilot flying missions in the Korean Conflict (unknowingly under the command of a Soviet General of the United Nations Security Council), I could never understand ***how the enemy knew so much about us***, as broadcast almost daily over the communist Pyongyang radio station in North Korea.

Our wives' names, childrens' names, Squadron Commander names, flight numbers, etc.! The North Koreans knew when we were coming, how many of us there were, what type of aircraft we were flying, and even the targets we were to hit. Later I realized that the naval and ground forces suffered the same fat that we did, especially our Army and Marine infantry troops.

All of our military operations had to be forwarded by radio to the Soviet Commander of the United Nations Security Council at the United Nations Building, New York City, for approval before our forces went into action against the North Koreans and Red Chinese. The Soviet Commander of the United Nations Security Council delayed the battle plans until he used the radios in the United Nations Building in New York to relay all our "battle planning information" to Moscow, North Korea and Red China.

The enemy then contacted and relayed these same battle plans to their communist forces in the field. The enemy knew when to move from an area and when to attack our smaller fighting forces. They knew beforehand when we were coming and how many of us there were. They knew everything about us all the time — 24 hours a day!

Each and every one of us that served in Korea or Viet Nam served under the total command of a Soviet General!

I later found this same form of treason was used against our forces in the Viet Nam War. All information regarding "every battle plan in Viet Nam" was given to the North Vietnamese, Soviets (Advisors), and Viet Cong Troops in the field ***during the entire war***. The enemy knew our every move at all times. Our troops were led like sheep to the slaughter in both Korea and Viet Nam.

Like blind fools we sent our combat plans to the enemy for approval. There was a standing joke among us fighter pilots "That Moscow had a file on each and every one us." How little did we really know.

Every mission, every movement was compromised! General Walt, former Commander of the United States Marine Corps, reflected upon this information in his book that was written in the early 1980s. This was never allowed to appear in any bookstore in the United States. During the Korean and Viet Nam conflicts, thousands of our fighting men were mentally or physically incapacitated because of this treason! To this day, the Soviets (or someone from one of their satellite countries) are the only ones who can command the United Nations "World Police Forces."

Each and every one of us that served in Korea or Viet Nam served under the total command of a Soviet General! Here are the names of the Soviets and the dates they served as Under-Secretary of the Security Council of the United Nations, thus the highest military commander of all United Nations fighting forces anywhere in the world, ***including all military forces of the United States***. These names and information was obtained from the United Nations yearbooks up through 1983. Later yearbooks were not available:

(All listed below are Soviet Generals holding the office of Under-Secretary for Security and Political Affairs):

1946-1949 Arkady Alexandrovich Sobolev
1949-1953 Constantine E. Zinchenko
1953-1954 Dragoslav Protich
1958-1959 Antoly Dobrynin
1960-1962 George Petrovich Arkadev

1962-1963 Eugeny D. Kiselev0
1963-1964 Vladimir Paulovich Suslov0
1965-1967 Alexel Efremovitch Nesterenko
1968-1973 Leonid N. Kutakov
1973-1978 Arkadv N. Shevchenko
1978-1980 Mikhail D. Sytenko
1981-1983 Vlacheslav A. Ustinov0
1988 Vasiliy Safronchuk

"The post for 'Political and Security Affairs' traditionally has been held by a Soviet national... is Senior Advisor to the Secretary-General." [New York Times, May 22, 1963]

The Soviet Lt. General Alexandre Ph Vasiliev, the Soviet Representative on the United Nations (Mini) Military Staff Committee from 1947 to January, 1950, is the same General Vasiliev who took "a leave of absence from his United Nations job" and was ***placed by the Soviet Union and Red China in command of all Chinese Communist troop movements across the 38th parallel.***

During the Korean "Police Action," Lt. General Vasiliev received all his military information and troop movements of all United Nations forces in Korea directly from his superior, Soviet General Constantine E. Zinchenko (see above, 1949-1953), who was served as Under-Secretary of the Security Council of the United Nations in New York. All battle plans had to be approved by [Vasiliev] ahead of time

It was the traitor, President Harry S. Truman himself, who ***refused to allow*** General Douglas MacArthur, the Supreme Commander of the United Nations fighting forces in Korea, to bomb the bridges at the Yalu River over which the Chinese Communist troops came by the hundreds of thousands to kill and wound our soldiers. Truman, and the Soviet General in charge at the United Nations, totally handcuffed MacArthur in all instances.

General MacArthur was only in command of the fighting forces in Korea, not in command of the United Nations position as Under-Secretary of the Security Council. A Soviet General held this position of power and authority over MacArthur and all the United Nations fighting forces in Korea. ***The same was true for Viet Nam.***

When General MacArthur woke up to the treason of President Truman and the Soviets in the United Nations, he executed one of the greatest military performances ever ventured in modern warfare. His dangerous but magnificent military engagement and sea landing at Inchon on September 15, 1950 enabled his military forces to slaughter the communist forces, destroy their massive supply dumps, and put the Red Chinese, North Koreans and their Soviet advisors on the run. [In other words, MacArthur kicked some ass!]

When General MacArthur woke up to the treason of President Truman and the Soviets in the United Nations, he executed one of the greatest military performances ever ventured in modern warfare.

MacArthur never asked permission from the United Nations Security Council (Soviet General Zinchenko) to perform this secret military operation. MacArthur hand-picked close and loyal military officers in doing so, and they kept a tight lid on the entire operation. Originally, our forces were to never win any battles as planned by the Soviet Generals in the United Nations. But General MacArthur realized the treason and took positive action not only to save the lives of his fighting forces and destroying the enemy and their supply dumps, but also creating the "turning point" of the Korean War with his success at Inchon.

For this positive action, General Douglas MacArthur was relieved of his command of the United Nations fighting forces in Korea by the traitor, President Harry S. Truman.

President Truman feared General MacArthur so much that just prior to General MacArthur returning to the United States from Korea, Truman hid out at Camp David for over 3 weeks in fear of being arrested by General MacArthur, who was a 5-Star General and in command of all military forces in the United States.

This allowed the controlled press in the United States time to attack MacArthur on all fronts. Even before he returned home from Korea. Big headlines in the monthly magazines of the United States described MacArthur "As like unto Hitler returning home to the Chancellory."

With cunning control of their national news outlets over the minds of the masses in the United States, these same internationalists turned the minds of the people in the United States against MacArthur. The same man who had just saved the lives of thousands of their sons with daring military moves — against the wishes of the United Nations Command — in routing the Red Chinese and North Koreans at Inchon.

Now you know the real truth as to what really happened behind the scenes during the Korean Conflict between the traitor Truman and General MacArthur, the real hero!

[In the book] *General Douglas MacArthur Speaks*, he wrote:

"I was worried by a series of directives from Washington (Truman) which were greatly decreasing the potential of my air force. First I was forbidden "hot" pursuit of enemy planes that attacked our own. Manchuria and Siberia were sanctuaries of inviolate protection of all enemy forces and for all enemy purposes, no matter what depredations or assaults might come from there. Then I was denied the right (by a Soviet General in United Nations) to bomb the hydroelectric plants along the Yalu River. The order was broadened to include every plant in North Korea which was capable of furnishing electric power to Manchuria and Siberia."

"Most incomprehensible of all was the refusal to let me bomb the important supply center at Racin, which was not in Manchuria or Siberia, but many miles from the border, in forwarded supplies from Vladivostok for the North Korean Army. I felt that step-by-step my weapons were being taken away from me."

This is exactly the same type of treason that occurred against our military forces in Viet Nam. But Viet Nam was far more vile and dirty in length of time that our soldiers were betrayed. MacArthur continues on page 21:

"That there was some leak in in-

telligence was evident to everyone. (Brigadier General Walton) Walker continually complained to me that his operations were known to the enemy in advance through sources in Washington... information must have been relayed to them, assuring that the Yalu River bridges would continue to enjoy their sanctuary and that their bases would be left intact. They knew they could swarm down across the Yalu River without having to worry about bombers hitting their Manchurian supply lines."

General MacArthur then referred on page 21 to an official leaflet published in Red China by Chinese General Lin Piao. It read:

"I would never have made the attack and risked men and military reputation if I had not been assured that Washington would restrain General MacArthur from taking adequate retaliatory measures against my lines of supply and communication."

J. Ruben Clark, Jr., former Under-Secretary of State and Ambassador to Mexico, who was widely recognized as one of our nation's foremost international lawyers, stated on page 27 of the book entitled *The United Nations Today*:

"Not only does the Charter Organization (United Nations) not prevent future wars, but it makes it practically certain that we shall have future wars, and as to such wars it takes from us (the United States) the power to declare them, to choose the side on which we shall fight, to determine what forces and military equipment we shall use in war, and to control and command our sons who do the fighting."

Planned wars by international corporate socialists money barons within the United States and throughout the world brings great profit to the majority of banks and war manufacturing plants that they control and own all across the United States. These same people got filthy rich on the "20 pieces of silver" for the lives lost and wounded of our soldiers in the Korean and Viet Nam conflicts, and they also collected billions of dollars in profit for supply "war materials" in Korea and Viet Nam.

By now you should have come to realize why there were so many restrictions on our soldiers during combat in Korea and Viet Nam, and why we were ***not allowed to win***... not allowed to bomb certain targets, not allowed to really do anything in a positive manner to destroy the enemy.

Korea and Viet Nam were never planned to be won, but instead they were planned so big money could be made by the bankers and all their political lackeys who sit in Public Office all over the United States and in other governments of the world.

The Viet Nam conflict was also allowed to continue to weaken the resistance of Americans against any type of war or fight against communism. To accept anything would be better in the minds of the masses... than war and having their sons killed. Even if it meant "merging" of our entire government with that of the Soviet Union (as we presently are witnessing).

A SMALL METALLIC "TINK" SOUND

-or-

What the Chain of Command Really Thinks of You

by
SFC "O. B.", USA (Ret.)
10th SFG(A)

In the Army you learn some valuable lessons that will stand you in good stead later in life (if, of course, you have a "later in life" which is by no means assured). One of the big ones is exactly that: you are expendable. Every exercise, every training drill, every mission concept and training plan you make, you must always consider, what if I get zapped? What if the captain, the chief, half the team gets whacked? But these plans are all a bit abstract. You're young and motivated, you were carefully selected and trained to a fever pitch, and you are thoroughly convinced you are immortal. There was also a strong bond between leader and led; in the regular Army your officers might walk on your bodies to build their careers, but in those days an officer threw his career away by the very act of joining Special Forces. The Colonel might be old, but we thought him as much a Young Turk as any of us.

This is a true story; I don't know or remember the names of three of the people involved but I was there. Dialogue is as I remember it, which after over fifteen years isn't going to be exact.

Setting the Scene

It was 1984, the Cold War was rapidly approaching its climax, and the 10th Special Forces Group's major annual exercise, Flintlock, was underway. Flintlock in those days essentially postulated the overrunning of most or all or Europe by Soviet forces and left the US and NATO with no option but irregular warfare. In retrospect, this seems almost unbelievable. At the time, though, the balance of forces was such that such a war, with such a result, could well have actually happened.

As each team prepared to deploy it was assigned a Liaison Officer or LNO. The ideal LNO, who would be the team's sole contact with everyone until the end of the exercise, was

a team member who could not go with the team, usually due to injury. I had burned-in on a jump and was nursing (among other infirmities) a broken tailbone and ankle, so there was no question of my deploying with the team. (Oddly enough, I went through that accident and several other life-threatening experiences without a crack in my eggshell of immortality.) I was assigned to act as LNO for a team that was deploying. The men on the team were all my friends and I knew their mission well. The base of operations, the Special Forces Operational Base (SFOB), was at RAF Station Sculthorpe, in Norfolk, England. By the 1980s Sculthorpe was held in mothballs, with no aircraft on the base except for three ancient French Mysteres that were towed around from time to time. Don't ask why; I don't know. (If you want to see where Sculthorpe is, most maps of Britain won't show it but they will show King's Lynn and possibly Fakenham. Draw a line between those cities, and RAF Sculthorpe is in the lavender fields to the East of the line, If I remember correctly).

Working at the SFOB

I worked long and irregular hours at the SFOB. Because of a peculiarity in organization, that team's messages could not be decrypted by the normal process at Signal Company so the messages would be passed to me still in code and I would decrypt them myself. In those days, that involved a paper code pad and a pencil and time, although as I got parts of the process memorized I was usually a lot faster than Signal Company had been. Now, I was supposed to do this decoding in the double-secret-probation area called the Sensitive Compartmented Information Facility (SCIF), but I usually bent the rules and did it in the operations plotting room where I might have some company. At this time I was working on a message that had been garbled in transmission so it was taking me rather a long time to reconstruct. Another team's LNO was with me, not helping or even saying much, just sitting in companionable silence, when we heard three men enter the other end of the room. We couldn't see them, nor they us, because the plotting room had about a dozen chalkboards in it with maps affixed on both sides, and we were on the far side of all those map boards. We weren't hiding; it was the natural place to be because my team's map board was in the back and there was a handy desk there for working.

Bored, and at a loss to figure out whether XGVLT was really SEVEN or EIGHT anyway, I listened to the newcomers. One voice was unmistakable — our commanding officer, Colonel Richard W. Potter Jr. From the mild accents the other two were NATO officers, one from the Low Countries and one from Scandinavia. From the fact that Potter called them both "sir," they were generals. The other LNO (also a cripple, I recollect) and I smirked as we listened to What Is Happening according to Potter. He actually described the "Big Picture" fairly well, although he glossed over problems we had had with parachute infiltration (the entire orthopedics ward at Stuttgart-Bad Cannstatt was full of our men, but that's another story). He probably didn't want to let the foreigners know that the US Air Force had missed more drop zones than they hit, some of them by many miles, and dropped some teams as low as 250 feet above ground level.

The NATO Generals were clearly bright guys and well attuned to the special operations world - they were doubtless involved in their own nations' preparations to go underground in the event of invasion - and we enjoyed listening to the discussion. They were discussing sortie rates, and relative percentages of infiltration success into denied areas in wartime, and what attrition would mean to the available air assets - in those days just four MC-130E *Combat Talon* aeroplanes and eight MH-53E *Pave Low I* helicopters. Then, one of them popped the $64,000 question.

A Vital Question is Asked, and Answered

The Dutch general: "In war time, how are you going to re-supply these existing teams? You can surge and put 54 teams into the area in a matter of six or seven days. Now, assuming that half of them are scarfed up, you still have to cover those targets, or some of them, and new targets that develop plus you need to re-supply the teams already on the ground. But your airlift is a shrinking asset because you can't develop Special Operations airlift in anything under six months or a year. I can't see how you will do it. Where will you find the airlift sorties? How will you re-supply those teams?"

There was a small pause, then we heard a small metallic "tink" sound.

"*That's* how we handle that," Potter said. "War in Europe is going to be fast-paced and dynamic. None of the teams will have a mission that will be relevant beyond a couple of weeks. Most of them won't even hit their targets, but the targets are so valuable that even a small success rate yields results out of all proportion to the losses. If, by some miracle, some team survives their initial SR[1] or DA[2] target and is still up on the air at D+30, we're just going to take the pin out of the map."

"*That's* how we handle that," Potter said.... If, by some miracle, some team survives their initial SR or DA target and is still up on the air at D+30, we're just going to take the pin out of the map."

My God! That's what the sound was - a pushpin tossed casually into a trash-can for effect. Very Potter, this theatrical stunt. It made its impression on both its intended and unintended audiences.

"There is no way I'm going to waste a sortie hauling beans and bullets to some bunch of guys that have already performed their function. Or failed. Not when I can use it to haul a new bunch of guys to a new and more immediately important target. At D+30 the initial round of teams will have outlived their usefulness, and right at that point I'll have reserve and filler teams coming online in isolation."

One of the NATO generals whistled softly. The other LNO and I gaped at each other. No one had told us this, and we thought we were very attuned to the "big picture." *Surprise*! My faith in Colonel Potter evaporated, never to recover, although I would serve under him for many more years and watch him rise to Major General before retiring.

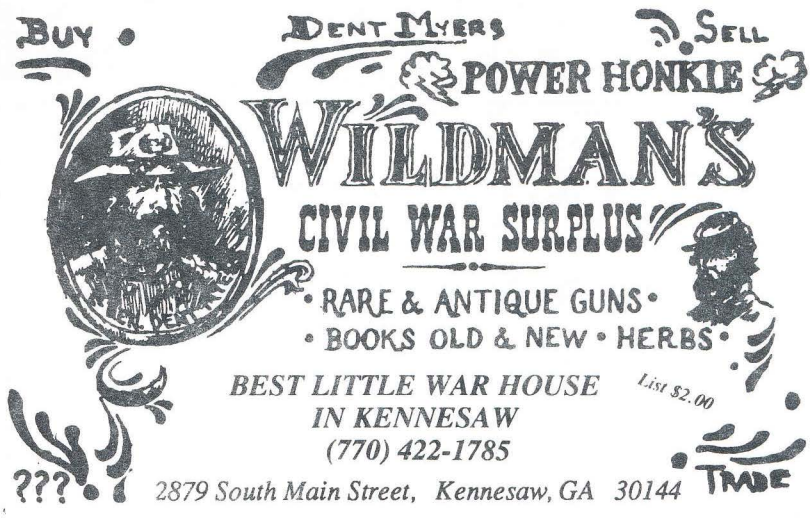
On the way out, I looked in the trash can. Sure enough, some luckless ODA's pushpin was in the empty trash-can. I took it out to put it back in place, but I couldn't tell who it was or where it came from. Was the victim of COL Potter's betrayal ODA 325? 321? There was no telling; it was just an anonymous blue pushpin, and it couldn't speak.

I laid the "ODA" in the chalk tray at the base of the map board. Their LNO would find it out of place and fix it in the morning.

NOTES:

[1]Special Reconnaissance

[2]Direct Action



A

PRACTICAL MANUAL

of

MARTIAL LAW

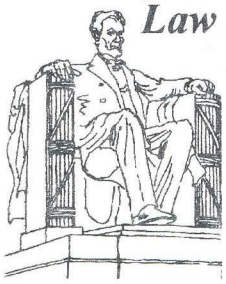
BY
FREDRICK BERNAYS WIENER
of the Rhode Island Bar

Special Assistant to the Attorney General of the United States; Captain, Judge Advocate General's Department Reserve

NOW ON 3.5 FLOPPY DISK

The Military Service Publishing Company
Harrisburg, Pennsylvania

Here's an Admission that the union states of America IS still under Martial Law since Lincoln's War.



Controlling the magistrates, courts, media and ***ALL*** things that passes through commerce. Martial law assist civil administration by *"brushing aside the disorders which obstruct its normal (political) operation."* Martial Law *is* a part of Civil Law in the jurisdiction of the 14th Amendment. It also gives the president unlimited use of power with its Executive Order— more than it called for in the U.S. Constitution. **But...** *"There is no such thing as Martial Law.—In a good many places it is uncompromisingly laid down that martial law is unknown to the (common) law of England or of the United States." (page 13)*

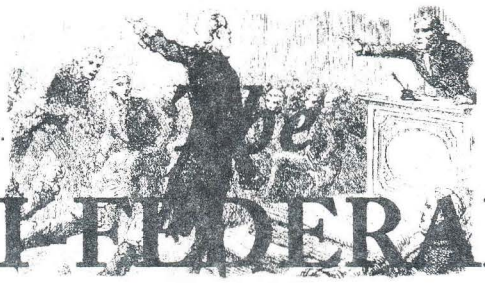
A Practical Manual of Martial Law (1940), by Fredrick Bernays Wiener, 184 pages. A must for understanding the true nature of this current political Roman Imperial power.

One 3.5 floppy disk on *MS Word Document* file, for a contribution of 15.00. Send cash, pre-silver coin, or Postal Money Order, *only,* to:

Michael Paul
general delivery
Girard Post Office, Erie county,
Girard, Pennsylvania [16417-9999]

To include printed copy of original book, please add 12.50 plus shipping.

A representative body, composed principally of respectable yoemanry is the best possible security to liberty. Any law rendering property insecure, would be injurious to them.
Melancton Smith, 1788



Every law, or resolution having the force of law, shall relate to but one subject, and that shall be expressed in the title.
Constitution of the Confederate States of America
Article I, section 9, clause 20

ANTI-FEDERALIST

IS ANY OF THIS CONNECTED?

by
Gerald L. Atkinson

Al Gore's mentor at Harvard, a leftist who handpicked Gore for his seminar class, 'Problems of Post-Industrial Society,' began with readings in Marx and his theory of alienation and ended with Freud's sex-based psychology (Wash. Post, 'A Whole New World: At Harvard, Experimentation and Discovery,' pp.A26, 12/26/99). He ended one lecture with the challenge, "Marx plus Freud equals Truth." This, of course, is 'cultural Marxism' using the tool of Critical Theory right out of the doctrine of the Frankfurt School revolutionaries. Those intellectuals captivated the imagination of our nation's young elites who carried out the counter-culture revolution on our campuses during their coming-of-age-years in the mid-1960s.

Ben Stein remembers those days at Yale (Washingtonian Magazine, 'Crazy Days at Yale with Hillary and Bill,' pp.51, 1996). "...we could make the law whatever we wanted it to be...Charles Reich taught constitutional law and wrote...'The Greening of America'...The law students took over the classrooms...The focus was on Yale Law as revolutionary playpen and safe house...we had also taken over the moral and intellectual control of the school from the once-mighty faculty... This, comrades, was no small thing...[We were taught by] Fred 'Fred the Red' Rodell...Thomas 'Tommy the Commie' Emerson...They taught that law was not created by judges following precedent...or neutral principles of general application...Rather, law was made by judges making up their minds about what a decision should be and then rationalizing their decision by picking and choosing among a variety of cases, some of which would support almost any decision...If you knew the beauty of Legal Realism and...Critical Legal Studies, which hold that law is basically what judges...say it is,...you would understand the Clintons' attitude toward law and precedent...It's not the Clintons fault. It's our generation."

But this generation is special. It is potentially the most dangerous generation in our nation's history.

The elites of that generation have come to power in America, as does every generation in its turn. But this generation is special. It is potentially the most dangerous generation in our nation's history.

Examples abound. Speech codes on our nation's university and college campuses have proliferated over the past two decades. Alan C. Kors, a professor of history at the University of Pennsylvania, author of the best-selling book, 'The Shadow University: The Betrayal of Liberty on America's Campuses,' tells us that, "...the heart of American re-education...i.e. 'Thought reform' at colleges... [can be] likened to Orwell's '1984.' Of course this re-education is modeled on that of Mao's China."

Kors tells us that political correctness or what many of us call 'cultural Marxism' is not yet the end of human liberty because it "...does not have [at present] power commensurate with its aspirations." He explains that such power is, however, resident on university campuses, where political correctness reigns supreme.

Kors then warns that "...Thought reform is making its way inexorably to an office near you. If we let it occur at our universities and accept it passively in our own domains, then a people who defeated totalitarians abroad will surrender their dignity, privacy and conscience to the totalitarians within."

Other examples are even more invasive in our private lives. Armed federal agents break down the door and invade the home of an American citizen before the break of dawn and use armed force to whisk away a six-year-old at gunpoint without a court order — endangering the lives of innocent relatives and their children in the process. Little Elian Gonzalez became the most recent victim of a Federal Government out of control (Wash. Times, 'Give me the boy or I'll Shoot,' pp.B2, 4/23/00).

President Clinton's personal lawyer in his Senate impeachment trial, Greg Craig, is the legal 'front man' for the Federal agents who kidnapped this child. Thus, we see the most dangerous Boomer of them all, President Clinton, as he has consistently demonstrated over the past seven years,

continues to use lawyers and legal maneuvers to usurp the rule of law. Inside the Government, he has used his Attorney General, Janet Reno, to provide protective legal cover for his totalitarian actions.

Charles Krauthammer warns (Wash. Post, 'Beware a Clinton Arms Deal,' pp.A27, 4/21/00) that "While the country is fighting over a 6-year-old boy [Elian Gonzalez] in Florida, Clinton has quietly planned...to meet with Vladimir Putin...[to sign] an immense arms control agreement — the so-called Grand Compromise — in time for Clinton to leave a legacy...[this deal] would both decimate our offensive nuclear deterrent and cripple any future president's ability to build an effective missile defense. It promises to be the worst arms control agreement in American history...arms control for the sake of arms control."

A poet, the Secretary of Defense, assigns 'sensitivity training' for all military personnel (Wash. Post, 'Military Starts Sensitivity Training,' pp.A8, 2/2/00) to emphasize 'tolerance' of the homosexual lifestyle in the uniformed services.

Homosexual activists conduct workshops, funded by the Federal Government and the Maryland State Department of Education (Workshop, 'Just the Facts — Sexual Orientation and Safe Schools,' Wild Lake Interfaith Center, Columbia, MD, 4/1/00), carrying out an agenda of recruitment of homosexual youth under the guise of 'tolerance.' Making our high schools 'Safe for lesbian, gay and bisexual youth' is their rallying cry, using 'sensitivity training' small-group encounter techniques to coerce unwary citizens.

A female Army General, famous for her New Age warfare concept of COOing (Consideration of Others), charges another General with 'inappropriate touching' and sets off an investigation that destroys the alleged 'toucher's' career.

On this, a USMA cadet at West Point 'explains' why COOing sets up an environment wherein unprovable accusations are harmful to the military (and to the larger society). He tells us, "...like many of my fellows, I came here to learn what it takes to lead men in combat and to become such a man that I would not fail them on the battlefield...Rather than teach us character and a reverence for honesty and integrity, the Academy shoved COO down our throats. It expected us to "internalize" the honor code after classes that emphasized being good people who fear consequences more than becoming men whose word is our bond."

Civilian 'cultural Marxists' are invited into the U.S. Naval Academy to set up a new 'ethics' curriculum in the Leadership Department so that our future core combat naval leadership can be indoctrinated into accepting the alien concept of women-in-combat. The radical feminist who designed the core academic 'ethics' curriculum there shills on national public television for a New York State domestic partners act which is destructive of marriage and the traditional family (transcript, Dr. Nancy Sherman on PBS-TV show, 'Religion and Ethics: Domestic Partners,' 5/29/98).

Flag-rank naval officers, who should know better, allow this travesty as well as the dumbing down of training and qualification standards at the Academy, at the Navy's boot camp, in naval aviation training, and in the officer promotion process.

An involved person at the Naval Academy tells us that, "...What I think you might not be aware of is just how entrenched the 'politically correct' model is becoming here at USNA...[Name anonymous] [is] a man universally despised by the midshipmen and by those who are required to work with him. [We] are subject to his continual complaints against the lack of military leadership while he boasts of the two other jobs he holds while making nearly $100,000 a year as a professor at USNA."

Flag-rank naval officers, who should know better, allow this travesty as well as the dumbing down of training and qualification standards at the Academy, at the Navy's boot camp, in naval aviation training, and in the officer promotion process.

Flag-rank military officers in our armed forces lack the courage to stand on principle and save their service from the wreckage that is being wrought by the power elites of the Boomer generation.

"Dissatisfied younger Army officers are leaving the service in droves...Young officers are getting out because they feel out of touch with leadership...Many believe there needs to be a clean sweep of senior leadership..." trumpets an internal Army study (Wash. Post, 'Younger Officers Quit Army at Fast Clip: Study finds Little Trust In Senior Leadership,' pp.A1, 4/17/00). The internal study, leaked to the public via the Internet, concludes that "The overriding theme is that there is no trust in the senior leadership." A great deal of the criticism "... to do with the perception, right or wrong, that the Army has turned into a politically correct social organization, instead of a war-fighting organization...Because of gender integration [the PC term foist on us by the Pentagon spin machine to mean sex-integration, i.e. feminization] and homosexuals in the military, there is the feeling that being a soldier is becoming less macho, less soldierly...Political correctness reigns; there are too many programs that appear to be in response to media scrutiny, such as training to be sensitive to gay men and lesbians."

The report was an Army response to the fact that (The N.Y. Times, 'Struggling to Fill Ranks, Army Moves to Find Ways to Keep Its Officers,' pp.A14, 4/18/00) "...figures show a continuing drop in the number of lieutenants and captains willing to make a career of the Army." The report contradicted the conventional Pentagon wisdom, stating that "...the young officers [surveyed] were adamant that the Army should not blame a strong job market for their dissatisfaction."

The Air Force continues to lose pilots ... even after offering them bonuses. The rate of pilot retention dropped to 41 percent in 1999 from 71 percent in 1997. The Navy said..."only 1 in 10 junior officers wanted to stay and become a commander."

James Webb, former Secretary of

the Navy and a Marine combat veteran of the Vietnam War, answers the question (U.S. Naval Institute 'Proceedings,' pp.79, April 2000) "How serious is the apparent gap between the civilian and military cultures?" He tells us, "When they [civilians] start characterizing a military elite, and then carefully carve it away, the next step is going to be to carve the leaders away from their own troops. Just Watch."

"Watch out for those civilian-designed attitudinal surveys that go straight to the troops. The intellectual elites in this country want to say that the military elites don't understand their own troops; their troops have evolved as society has evolved, and these intellectuals know what's best for the military. That's what's going to happen."

And that is precisely what has happened. The Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS), a think tank headed by civilians who formerly served in the Clinton administration's Pentagon, recently completed a two-year survey of 12,000 military personnel and used 125 focus groups to report on 'American Military Culture in the 21st Century.' Its conclusions did not even mention the 'feminization' of the military culture in the 1990s as a major source of discontent in the ranks. In fact, a major author of that study claimed (5 e-mails between me and COL Joseph Collins, USA (Ret.)) to have not even heard the word 'feminization' from the troops during the entire study. Of course, one does not hear the term if it is considered 'discriminatory' and therefore prejudiced and consequently does not appear in any of the survey questions asked.

But that did not stop the CSIS from reporting over the heads of the active-duty military officers directly to the Pentagon, the Clinton administration, and the public a conventional wisdom version of the 'problems in our military.' Of course, appearing nowhere in the report (Wash. Times, 'Army survey rebuts Pentagon: Best officers spurn peacekeeping role,' pp.A1, 1/10/00) were the four most vexing morale problems that exist: coercive mind control techniques such as 'sensitivity training' for all military personnel to change the military culture to accept the other three problematic concepts; women-in-combat, openly homosexual military personnel, and affirmative action policies which favor preferred groups. The latter is exemplified by the U.S. Navy's publicly stated policy for recruitment, retention, and promotion: 12 percent blacks, 12 percent Hispanic, 5 percent Asian and 20 percent women.

James Webb was right. His observation has come to pass. And we have not yet caught on — we have not connected the dots. And there are more dots to connect than Webb recognizes. Let me explain.

Unless you are familiar with the names Gramsci, Lukacs, Horkheimer, Marcuse, Fromm, Adorno, Reich, and Lewin you will be unable to recognize from where all of this stuff came. These names are not everyday household names. But they connect in a very direct way with the seemingly disparate and unconnected events summarized above.

These names are associated with the Frankfurt School/Institute of Social Research, a group of Marxists who emigrated from Germany in 1933 to the United States and dispersed to major Universities: Columbia Teachers College, Brandeis, Princeton, and the University of California at Berkeley. Kurt Lewin, although not a Frankfurt School guru, was closely associated with those who were. Lewin developed and perfected the 'sensitivity training' techniques, the extremely effective small-group encounter methods being used on our military personnel — at all levels — today.

These powerful psychological behavior and attitude modification techniques are being used throughout our society by the power elites of the Boomer generation, the 'foot soldiers' of the Frankfurt School intellectuals who came here, dispersed, and spread their ideas of a 'quiet revolution.' Their revolution would be one so powerful that 'it could not be countered even by the use of force' And, now, they are gone. Disappeared. As in an apparition. Some dead. Some repatriated to Germany after World War II ended. But their presence is still felt.

These 'phantom spirits,' while here, reached a strong bond with the elites of our nation's potentially most dangerous generation — the idealistic Boomer generation — during their young adulthood in the mid-1960s. And the counter-culture revolution which the youthful Boomers spawned is being carried to completion in their adulthood. They are exemplified by Bill and Hillary and Al Gore — the icons of Ben Stein's generational description at Yale.

Its conclusions did not even mention the 'feminization' of the military culture in the 1990s as a major source of discontent in the ranks. In fact, a major author of that study claimed... to have not even heard the word 'feminization' from the troops during the entire study. Of course, one does not hear the term if it is considered 'discriminatory'....

The seemingly disjoint and unconnected events, a few of which are summarized above, are the products of these Boomer 'foot soldiers' of the Frankfurt School gurus. We can now connect the dots more clearly. They connect to us through every institution in the land: our universities, our K-12 public schools, our churches, our mass media, our judicial system, our corporations, our neighborhoods, our politics, and now our military — the next-to-last institution to hold fast against this dark onslaught. The only institution they have not yet corrupted is our families — our homes, the last bastion of RESISTANCE against the utopian dream of the revolutionaries' 'enlightened imagination.'

And now it appears that even our homes are vulnerable to attack by a totalitarian use of armed force in the darkness of the early dawn, e.g. the Elian Gonzalez kidnapping by the Federal Government. How could all of this come about? Why are we — the American people — so PASSIVE in the face of this tyranny?

We should not be surprised that the names of the Frankfurt School

gurus are unknown to us. Herbert Marcuse's (in)famous phrase, 'Make Love, Not War,' during the anti-Vietnam War demonstrations of the '60s is faintly remembered by some of us. But the rest are complete strangers.

I was not aware of these names until about three years ago after having written the book, 'The New Totalitarians,' and appearing on Bill Lind's excellent TV show, 'Next Revolution.' That book, written on the foundation of news reported in the Washington Post, New York Times, Wall Street Journal, Washington Times and mainstream monthly periodicals and assorted books available from major publishing houses (primarily Susan Woodward's excellent book, 'Balkan Tragedy') detailed the breakdown of authority in each of our institutions across the land over the past 30 years, and particularly during the 1990s. It dealt with the dilution and weakening of standards in each institution listed above, including the U.S. military.

And it was only after a reader of that book (completely sold out and now out of print, but under revision as a 2nd edition and available during 2001) called and asked if I had ever heard of the Frankfurt School. I told him that I had not. He suggested that I go to Borders Books and buy Martin Jay's 'The Dialectical Imagination.' It turned out to be a historical account of the Frankfurt School, written by the Chairman of the History Department at the University of California at Berkeley.

After reading that book, it was easy for me to understand the agenda of the Frankfurt School gurus. By then, I had written two books that documented the results of what these intellectuals had fomented in our culture — without even knowing of their existence. The second book, 'From Trust to Terror: Radical Feminism is Destroying the U.S. Navy,' is a case study related to the first, a generalization over the entire culture, in which a mid-level commissariat nearly gave a failed female naval aviation candidate her coveted Navy wings of gold without having completed the flight syllabus.

But even then, it took me two full years for the Frankfurt School agenda to fully register with my real life experiences — as opposed to what I had read from mainstream published accounts in newspapers, periodicals, and books. It was only when I connected my real life experiences with what I came to understand about the agenda of these revolutionaries that I began to connect the dots. Each of us has such experiences, all different, but all real. And they all connect — if you know about the Frankfurt School; who they were, where they came from, what they believed, what their agenda was — the destruction of Western civilization.

Mine connected through my early education experience as a student in a teachers' college, experiences with the education of my children, and more recently, experiences with the education of my grandchildren. Since much of the agenda of the Frankfurt School intellectuals was to carry their revolution into the mainstream through the education of America's children, these experiences began to resonate — connect the dots — with my own personal life experiences. They are real. They exist. And they connect in direct ways with the results of the agenda of the Frankfurt School revolutionaries — and through their 'foot soldiers,' the power elites of the idealistic Boomer generation.

Your real life experiences will also connect to the results of the agenda of the Frankfurt School revolutionaries. They will be different from mine. But they will connect. Why? Because the revolutionary agenda was directed at every institution in our land.

Your real life experiences will also connect to the results of the agenda of the Frankfurt School revolutionaries. They will be different from mine. But they will connect. Why? Because the revolutionary agenda was directed at every institution in our land. And you have real life experiences in many of them.

You will not know the names of those in my real life experiences, just as you probably never heard the names of the Frankfurt School gurus. A few of my names are: Anspach, Poor, Wood, Resnick, Molander, Henkin, Graham, Boecker, Freeman, Larson, Edney, Ryan, Genuleas, Kehoe. This group is comprised of well-intentioned and competent education professors, conservative university presidents, religious conservative professors, flag-rank military officers of past generations, liberal government officials and analysts, liberal arms control leaders, U.S. Naval Academy Superintendents, and conscientious naval officers.

These persons are not 'cultural Marxist' 'foot soldiers' of the Frankfurt School intellectuals. Some of them are, however, members of the Boomer generation. All are, nevertheless, 'connected' to the agenda of those Boomer 'foot soldiers.' They are connected by the process of unintended consequences, the foundation of a chaos theory approach to explaining what is going on in our American culture.

Each of these persons, acting in their own best interests, contributed to the events described above. These interests are in no way the same as those of the revolutionaries. Many of those interests have absolutely no connection to the 'cultural Marxist' agenda. In fact, many of their interests are diametrically opposed to those of the counter-culture revolutionaries who are now in power in every institution in America.

Their interests, however, interact with the revolutionary agenda of the Frankfurt School intellectuals and their 'foot soldiers,' the elites of the Boomer generation in ways that are never transparent but which are real. Thus, these names from my real life experiences interact with the agenda of the now-aging (but still adolescent) counter-culture revolutionaries, the 'foot soldiers' of the Frankfurt School gurus in ways that are equally opaque but which are real and effective.

These people seldom realize the connection between their decisions, their actions, and their credos and those of the revolutionaries. But they act in a climate that forces their decisions to interact with the agenda of the Frankfurt School gurus. This is the chaos theory approach to explain-

ing the events listed above. This approach is scientific. It is real. It has great explanatory, but not predictive, power. It allows us to penetrate to the truth of what has occurred.

And if one believes that cycles of history are repetitive in general terms (i.e. in a periodic stable equilibrium), then one can in general terms formulate a 'near-prediction' of the future — as long as the cycles continue to be preserved. That is, one can make a 'near-prediction' of the future (in general terms of the past) if the 'constant of complexity' is unchanged. That is the beauty of the Chaos Theory approach to explaining the phenomenon of American Civilization.

My names represent a few of those who provided the underpinning for the feats of those who have more familiar names: Kennedy, Johnson, Nixon, Kissinger, Zumwalt, Boorda, and McCain to name a few. My names are connected to the more 'famous' names in the same manner that I have described above. Each of these individuals has contributed to the events listed above in some known and important way. These people are not 'cultural Marxists.' Most of them are not even Boomers. But they are complicit, in their own way, acting in their own best interests, in the dilemmas that confront us, by their actions and their failure to act. Many could at least have stemmed the tide of the counter-culture revolution that is still raging across the land — across the broad spectrum of our nation's institutions. But they did not speak up. They did not take action. They remained PASSIVE.

At another level, all of us are complicit for the dilemmas that we face. At a minimum, we are complicit by not recognizing the dangers that lurk and failing to connect our own real life experiences with a description of the agenda of the Frankfurt School gurus who came to America for the express purpose of destroying Western civilization.

As a result of my connection, through real lived experience with the byproducts of the Frankfurt School's revolutionary agenda, I have conducted research into their history and the details of their psycho-logical techniques for changing our world view.

I published two essays in the 'Resister,' the Political Warfare journal of the Special Forces Underground, which described the Frankfurt School agenda and how it interacted with another strand in the cultural fabric of American civilization — radical feminism. Both of those essays, 'Who Placed American Men in a Psychic Iron Cage: the Radical Feminist Thread,' and 'Who Placed American Men in a Psychic Iron Cage: the 'cultural Marxist' Thread,' are available for downloading, free of charge, on my Web Site, http://www.newtotalitarians.com. They are the beginnings of a chaos theory explanation of what we see around us in our American culture — a culture that appears to be disintegrating on a vast scale.

I continued to research the origin of the psychological techniques with which we are being manipulated to accept a world view alien to our heritage. I wrote a report ("Sensitivity Training and the 'Socialization' of the U.S. Military," 10/1/99) which traces the origins of these psychological techniques from the beginning of the behavioral science movement by Wilhelm Wundt at the University of Liepzig in the 1890s to the present. This includes the seminal role played by Kurt Lewin, the father of 'sensitivity training' in the U.S., in infusing his T-group or small-group encounter techniques into the secondary teaching profession and in U.S. corporations.

But they are complicit, in their own way, acting in their own best interests, in the dilemmas that confront us, by their actions and their failure to act.

In addition, I distributed a video entitled, "From Tailhook '91 to Karl Marx '99," which is a visual display of a speech I gave at a conference sponsored by the Doctors for Disaster Preparedness in Seattle, WA in June 1999. This video reveals how the Tailhook 'scandal' was manipulated by radical feminists to provide the tactical means of opening the military to accept women-in-combat, and, eventually, to embrace the homosexual agenda.

The drastic plunge in military morale during the 1990s is directly linked to a purging of real "warriors" from the armed forces. This purge started in the aftermath of the Tailhook '91 scandal and continues today as we consciously "feminize" our once proud, strong military.

The techniques used to corrupt and passify our officer corps are quite similar to the indoctrination techniques used by the Chinese on captured American GIs during the Korean War.

There is a tight parallel in the techniques being used on the American people to accept these alien concepts (women-in-combat, the homosexual agenda, and affirmative action which provides special privileges to 'preferred' groups) to the re-education or indoctrination techniques used by the Chinese on our Korean War prisoners of war to render them PASSIVE.

Allegedly, the mostly young, poorly trained and uneducated GIs performed questionably during their imprisonment by the Chinese. The alleged misconducted by capture GIs is recorded in the extensive debriefings of the soldiers upon their return. These reports describe the "indoctrination" or "re-education" methods used by the Chinese.

Today, our senior military leadership doesn't recognize that this approach is being used to gain acceptance of the "feminization" of our nation's combat arms.

Regardless, these high-ranking military leaders are morally responsible for their failure to resist. In the face of our knowledge of the Korean War POW experience, they have no excuse for their lack of resistance.

These same behavior modification techniques used on the American people and our military have been perfected over the years and used in our teacher training programs and in our universities during the past 30 years, and so they offer no surprises. These techniques are being used every day, in nearly every walk of our lives. These attempts to change the world view of the populace have become mainstream in America.

Most Americans have not yet recognized that these methods are morally corrupt. Few know that they

serve a revolutionary agenda — the destruction of American civilization.

These techniques, applied by the Chinese, worked on our Korean War POWs. According to the best data available: Only 5 percent RESISTED the enemy indoctrination; 15 percent were consistent, dedicated, hard-core COLLABORATORS with the enemy; The other 80 percent were rendered "PASSIVE" by their captors' 'sensitivity training' methods and stood for nothing but their own survival.

The Chinese indoctrination methods are strikingly similar to the methods now incorporated in the sensitivity training that is given to our military personnel by professional 'facilitators.' These methods were developed in the United States by Kurt Lewin during and immediately after World War II. His disciples, utilizing his T-group, small-group encounter techniques, are legion in this country today. They are called 'facilitators' or 'change agents.' This process seems to be as effective in feminizing our military, promoting the homosexual agenda, and carrying out affirmative action programs as it was in breaking down the resistance of our GIs while in Chinese captivity.

What do we learn from the Korean War POW experience?

(1) We learn that small, peer pressure encounter groups — using 'sensitivity training' techniques — are very effective in breaking one's resistance to conform to another's will.

(2) We learn that those 80 percent of individuals who were rendered PASSIVE under the enemy's indoctrination program, had little knowledge of our country's history, heritage and unique place in the panorama of nations in history.

(3) We learn that many of these young men (18 to 24 years old) were simply not hardened to the real world. That is, according to one of the ex-POWs, "some American mothers had given their sons everything in the world, except a belief in themselves, their culture, and their manhood. They had, some of them, sent their sons out into a world with tigers without telling them that there were tigers, and with no moral armament."

And when they were placed in the hands of a brutal, ruthless, barbaric enemy, they had nothing to sustain them — nothing to prepare them for survival in a land of 'tigers.'

(4) We learn that many of those in the passive 80 percent were not their brother's keeper. That is, they did not have a strong Christian morality.

Anyone alive in America today will recognize these same failures rampant across our culture. We are being manipulated by our power elites toward the same end.

The purpose of their social engineering? To slowly but surely replace our constitutional republic, handed down to us by our Founding Fathers, with a socialist utopia of their own 'enlightened imagination.'

We reject recognition of these parallels at our peril.

CONCLUSION

While winning the Cold War abroad, we were slowly and almost imperceptibly, losing the culture war at home to 'cultural Marxism.' In fact, we are so far behind that many have thrown their hands up in despair — and surrendered. They have been rendered PASSIVE.

The Frankfurt School intellectuals would have been only a footnote to history had they not captured the imagination and souls of the counter-culture Boomer elites as they came-of-age in the mid-1960s. Now these 'foot soldiers' of the Frankfurt School gurus are the elites of the idealistic Boomers who have taken power in every American institution.

The U.S. military is the penultimate institution to come under attack. It is being destroyed from the top-down.

The U.S. military is the penultimate institution to come under attack. It is being destroyed from the top-down. Just the opposite direction that has corrupted every other venerable institution in the land.

And, now, the last American institution to resist this onslaught — our families, are under attack. Our families are under attack on all fronts: in the education of our children, in the re-definition of the family to include all kinds of atypical, non-traditional, and abnormal relationships among human beings, in the legal, civil, domestic benefits, and quasi-religious re-definition of marriage, even in the deviant re-definition of our sexual relationships and practices. All are under attack in a transparent attempt to destroy the American family. And recently, given the Elian Gonzalez case, our homes are not even safe from armed intrusion by the Federal Government and the kidnapping of a young child without a court order. What occurred in Miami is only a portent of America's future under the rule of the power elites of the Boomer generation.

But there is hope. We must fight for the hearts and minds of the Millenial Generation — the generation which will nominally come of age in the 2020 time frame. We must find RESONANCE within the other living generations, the Civic GIs (who are dying off fast), the Silent (who have acted as 'enablers' for the destructive Boomer power elites), the 'other' Boomers (the rest of the 79 million who are not of the power elite), and the 13ers (the X-generation) to hold the elite Boomers back, to arrest their destructive impulses until the next Civic generation, the Millenials, come of age.

We must RESIST. We must struggle to win the hearts and minds of our grandchildren or it is all over. The Anglo-American way will disintegrate from within as did the ancient Greek empire (within 53 short years after it came under attack by Roman legions) and as did the Roman empire after the golden years of Marcus Aurelius (circa 120-180 A.D.) as his son, the degenerative Commodus, led it to the dissipation that resulted in its surrender to the barbarians from the north over the next 100 years.

Yes, we have time. But not much. It is all up to those of us who see the magnitude of the problem and are willing to risk our reputations, our fortunes, our families, and our lives if necessary (as did the Founding Fathers) to preserve the most precious experiment with democracy in the history of mankind, a constitutional republic — based on a foundation of

Christianity — which recognizes the imperfectibility of man and the inequality of men but inches slowly toward what can be achieved in practice, given these real life constraints, without destroying itself.

A constitution that recognizes God as the grantor of our inalienable rights to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. God, the grantor of our ultimate equality. That is, the equality of access to the Christian concept of salvation and eternal life.

A constitution that provides four cardinal 'points of the compass,' of which we are reminded by Balint Vazsonyi (*America's 30-Years War: Who is Winning?*, Regnery):

* The rule of law (applicable to every citizen, regardless of rank or status. The Constitution guarantees only this one secular equality — equality in the eyes of the law. It does not guarantee equality of outcomes — a concept that is inconsistent with the nature of man.)
* Individual freedom and rights (not group rights)
* The right to private property (ownership does not revert upon death to the ruler or the state)
* A common American identity (not a 'hyphenated-American' identity).

The fight to preserve these uniquely American ideals will require RESISTANCE, across every facet of our lives, to the agenda of the Frankfurt School gurus as it is being carried out by their New Age 'foot soldiers,' the power elites of the Boomer generation.

The fight is up to each of us individually. Are you a RESISTER? A COLLABORATOR? Or are you PASSIVE? If you are not one of the RESISTER group, you are part of the problem. It's up to you. The future of our precious American civilization is in your hands.

This article is reprinted from the Sep/Oct 2000 issue of the *Eternal Vigilance* journal with permission of its publisher, Atkinson Associates Press, P.O. Box 1417, Clinton, MD 20735.

Canadian Issues Series

The Quest of "Equality" by Prof. Kenneth H.W. Hilborn - How fanatics try to remake human nature, from the guillotine to employment equity. $6.00

Belize: Anatomy of a Multiracial Society by Robert Jarvis - Not encouraging. Belize is a conspicuous failure. $5.00

Confronting the Canadian Anti-Life Network by Dr. Brian Clowes - Special section exposing the censorship tactics of B'nai B'rith. $3.00

Heredity and Humanity: Race, Eugenics and Modern Science by Dr. Roger Pearson - Intellectual giants for 100 years favored measures to improve Western man. Shows how disastrously wrong current social policy is. $15.00

Free Speech Monitor (10 times a year). - Published by the Canadian Association for Free Expression. This timely newsletter deals with threats to freedom in expression in Canada, thought crimes trials, the depredations of the politically correct, and the activities of minority censors. $15.00

Many more titles available:

Citizens for Foreign Aid Reform Inc. (C-FAR)
PO Box 332, Rexdale, Ontario, M9W 5L3
Ph: (905) 897-7221; Fax: (905) 277-3914

Fact, Fiction, & Fraud
in Modern Medicine...

Readers of the *RESISTER* may wish to stay abreast of the decline of medicine. Yes, there is a rapidly worsening state of affairs in Health care. As in the case of defense and the preparedness of the Armed Forces, Medicine is in decay. What are the facts? How is this coming about? Is the New-World-Order crowd responsible?

To stay in touch with these problems you need to subscribe to:

Fact, Fiction & Fraud in Modern Medicine

by Thomas Dorman MD. This is the one newsletter which studies the relationship of Medicine to our culture and civilization. It takes one topic at a time, monthly. An in-depth study of the philosophy and science...

You will also find information on what has become called: *ALTERNATIVE MEDICINE*. It should really be called Hippocratic Medicine.

To subscribe:
Send $69.95 for one year; $127 for two years to:

Dorman Publications
216 Railroad Ave. N.
Kent, WA 98032
Inquiries by E mail to: tdorman@nwlink.com
Visit our web site: http://www.dormanpub.com

THE IRVING-LIPSTADT TRIAL

by
Dr. Ingrid Rimland

Introduction

by
Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

In 1988, the world-famous historical author David Irving appeared in a Canadian court to testify to what he believed was true.

He cast doubt upon one aspect of the Holocaust® story. (We at The Resister have taken to referring to the Holocaust® as a "registered trademark" of organized Jewry.)

Irving's life has not been the same since. Organized Jewry has acted against him relentlessly, destroying his career, his credibility, even his honor, and having him barred as a criminal from most of the countries whose governments are thoroughly dominated by Jews — Germany, Austria, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, and South Africa. (Jews in the United States are diligently "wiring around" the First Amendment with their Hate Crime™ laws and Hate Speech™ designations.)

The Holocaust® story *must* be believed, or the entire extortion racket falls into ruin. There is no *religion*, much less mere "historical fact," belief in which must be enforced by every means, up to and including banishment and imprisonment.

As Dr. Rimland reports, "Professor W. D. Rubenstein of Australia [said], 'If the Jewish Holocaust® can be shown to be a Zionist myth, then the strongest of all weapons in Israel's propaganda armory collapses.'"

The Holocaust® is a *weapon* in the *propaganda armory* of a foreign power, Israel. It is also the key to extorting unending billions of dollars from Europe and the United States.

That is why you "must" believe every tiny detail of this story — or else!

David Irving sought to prove in a British court that he was being destroyed by a global cabal of Jewish groups.

The judge had no comment on the truth or falsehood of anything to do with the Holocaust® — he wanted no part of that! He stated that the defendants had indeed defamed Irving, but then he simply chose to agree with the undefined, politically-charged name-calling. This led him to dismiss consideration of the actual damage done by the Jewish campaign of personal destruction directed against Irving — the heart of a libel case.

Organized Jewry has acted against him relentlessly, destroying his career, his credibility, even his honor, and having him barred as a criminal from most of the countries whose governments are thoroughly dominated by Jews....

Those experienced in these matters were not at all surprised. They knew what the judge faced, had he found for the plaintiff — demonization, ostracism, denial of his own honors....

Background

About two years ago, I had dinner with the British best-selling author, David Irving, who is known as the "Reluctant Revisionist" - a nickname coined by Dr. Robert Faurisson of France, Europe's most distinguished scholar on Holocaust Debunking matters.

There was some tension at that dinner. I had the distinct feeling that Irving wasn't happy about being in our company. I knew he had been quoted in a none-too-flattering passage in a recent book, authored by a Jewess writer, that just as soon as it was feasible, he would dump his Revisionist pals "...like an ill-fitting shoe" and, by inference, move back to where the real money, applause and accolades were waiting.

But I said to myself, "And yet for almost ten years, with robustness and untiring ardor, this man has plowed ahead as a "Revisionist" of sorts - and gone where angels fear to tread." I put the question to him bluntly: Was it true that he was thinking about jumping ship? Was it true that he was waffling?

Many thought that it would happen - that Irving would abandon the intellectually fascinating, yet difficult and dangerous-to-life-and-limb movement known as "Holocaust Denial."

And small wonder. What happened to the once legendary "brown Rolls Royce" lifestyle as a result of Irving's proximity to "Holocaust Denial" could not have been much fun. In a recent interview, German-Canadian Human Rights activist, Ernst Zündel, described it vividly:

"You have to understand this about David Irving: He never volunteered to be a martyr for the cause. That isn't in his nature. He himself has repeatedly stated that he was no expert on the 'Holocaust.' As he told a *Ha'aretz* journalist recently, he found the topic is 'endlessly boring.' The world was Irving's oyster before he stubbed his toe on the Holocaust Truth."

David Irving has been labeled a "Holocaust Denier" entirely by the Holocaust Lobby, thanks to their vicious, relentless attacks against him. Prior to 1988, he was a rich and famous man - probably one of the top five internationally lauded and eminently successful mainstream writers on World War II events and personalities. He was a celebrity in his own right long before he walked into that courtroom in Toronto in 1988 and, as an acknowledged expert on documentary evidence regarding World War II, testified for the Zündel Defense about the Leuchter Report - convinced by Leuchter's findings that

no gas chambers for the execution of prisoners existed in Auschwitz.

In its February 2000 issue, the *Atlantic Monthly* ran a cover story summary, titled "The Holocaust on Trial?", written by D. D. Guttenplan:

"In Courtroom 37 of the Royal Courts of justice, in London, a judge of the Queen's Bench is presiding over the matter of David Irving v. Penguin Books Ltd. and Deborah Lipstadt. Lipstadt has called Irving 'one of the most dangerous spokesman for Holocaust denial." Irving, who speaks of the Holocaust as 'an ill-fitting legend,' is suing Lipstadt on grounds of libel. In effect [Guttenplan writes], [Irving] is seeking to put not just Lipstadt but the Holocaust itself on trial - an effort in which he will receive considerable help from British libel law.'"

Zündel commented about this trial:

"My predictions... have come true. Irving is being dragged, however much he might dislike it, into that mental ward of the 'Holocaust' - the realm where psychopaths play their cruel mind and number games. In that London courtroom, David Irving stands alone. None of the court-tested, battle-hardened 'Holocaust Denial' veterans of the Holocaust trials of yesteryear are there — not because they were not prepared to come and to help in whatever capacity; they are not there because David Irving has stated that he is not a 'Holocaust Denier' and does not want 'Holocaust Deniers' near him."

Irving, an indefatigable sleuth of primary documents pertaining to the Hitler era, has spent his entire writing career unearthing hitherto unknown facets of historical truth - often under painful circumstances. A man of a flamboyant nature, he spoke out on many an occasion when it would have been wise for him to be silent. As could have been expected, he soon acquired enemies who tried to destroy his career. In the end, Irving decided to sue Deborah Lipstadt and Penguin Books for libel over the 1994 book *Denying the Holocaust: The Growing Assault on Truth and Memory.* This volume, widely read and cited in politically correct environs as the Bible Against Holocaust Denial, claims that Irving has, "denied that the Nazis used gas chambers to exterminate the Jews;" "holds extremist views;" and "distorts history."

Many Irving watchers, focusing their gaze on the dramatically unfolding Irving-Lipstadt trial, thought it would be interesting to find out how Lipstadt, who holds the Dorot Chair in Modern Jewish and Holocaust Studies at Emory University in Atlanta, intended to prove, or even define, those three rather nebulous individual charges reeking of political correctness. Under Britain's libel law, a claimant needs merely to prove that his reputation has been damaged — truth not even being a defense. The case, which was to be heard by a judge, with Irving representing himself, was expected to last three months.

Under Britain's libel law, a claimant needs merely to prove that his reputation has been damaged — truth not even being a defense.

David Irving's website carried this by way of introduction:

"The Plaintiff is described as David Irving, a British author of about thirty works of history, published by respected mainstream UK and international publishers since 1963, and accorded the widest attention in the popular and serious press. He has been called one of the most widely read historians in the English language. His books are widely quoted as references by others including Her Majesty's Government's official historians. Until about 1993 he had access to every country in the world and their archives, including the former communist countries.

"Disaffected by his findings, various British and international organisations, primarily of the Jewish communities, began in the 1970s to make overt and covert attempts to destroy the plaintiff's career by robbing him and his works of their legitimacy. They also secretly sought to have him physically barred from other countries and their archives. The Second Defendant [Prof. Lipstadt] made herself the willing executioner of this campaign, accepting a fee to insert Mr. Irving's name and works into a manuscript that she had written analysing the people whom she calls the 'Holocaust deniers,' an odious phrase which she herself claims to have coined; until thus instructed by those paying her, Prof. Lipstadt had not even mentioned Mr. Irving in her completed book. The First Defendants published the work.

"The work attacks the Plaintiff both *ad hominem* and as an historian, depicting him as a neo-Nazi who has knowingly distorted and manipulated the historical record in pursuit of a political agenda. (...)

"It is appears however, from the Defendants' pleadings, that they:

1. intend to offer no defence on libels (...)

2. intend to concentrate their courtroom effort primarily on restating in exhaustive, tedious and confusing detail the historical record, as it is known today, on the persecution of the Jews by the Nazis and their collaborators.

"The Plaintiff will resist any attempt to use the court room to refight World War II, or to rewrite the history of that war."

Fat chance!

Today's courtrooms are contemporary ideological battle fields - and as such, crucially important for the precedents they carve. Even so, they are poor places to discuss and debate controversial issues of history, because defendants and prosecutors frequently chafe under, and are hampered by, rules and requirements imposed by legal procedures. One should think of political trials as very restricted, stilted debates, supervised by a moderator who has absolute power to dismiss virtually any argument or document — a man called a judge.

Judges too, are products of "prevailing views" imposed by "educators," politicians and the media. In Nazi Germany it would have been that the Jews were a huge problem for the well-being of the nation. In Stalin's Russia it would have been that capitalists were evil and the proletarian masses were good.

Anyone accused of "denial" or "revisionism" never faces an impartial judge or a "jury of his peers." He is

always faced with people whose mind-set was formed by his enemies. That was the fate of noted Revisionists such as Dr. Faurisson, Fred Leuchter, Fredrick Töben, Germar Rudolf, John Demjanjuk and Frank Walus. That was the case for Ernst Zündel in Canada in every "Holocaust" trial and hearing since 1981. And so it would be for David Irving, even though, in this trial, he was the complainant and not the accused. The media would soon forget that — and so, it turned out, would the judge.

Said Zündel in a recent interview: "My trials then, and the Irving trial now, have one main thing in common — in both cases it was aggressive, mouthy, headline-seeking women who talked the Jewish community into these, for them, disastrous trials. The fallout will be something wiser Jewish leaders will regret — just as they did in Canada. This trial will give Irving a platform. The media will be his megaphone."

Backdrop: The David Irving Bombshell at the Zündel Trial in Canada

In early 1988, on the anniversary of the founding of Bismarck's German empire, the Second Great Holocaust Trial began against the German Human Rights activist, Ernst Zündel, in Canada, who was accused of "spreading false news" for having published a fateful pamphlet titled *Did Six Million Really Die?* The story itself is complex and has spanned many decades and many trials and courtrooms. Suffice it to say that Ernst Zündel, widely vilified as Canada's worst "Neo-Nazi," triumphantly introduced the witness Fred Leuchter and his Leuchter Report to the Court in Toronto. This forensic report challenged the "gassings in Auschwitz." Two days later, David Irving, the famous British historian — who until then had firmly believed in the standard, orthodox Holocaust story — took the stand in Toronto as the last witness for the Zündel defense.

Irving stood in court and bravely testified before a dozen reporters that the Leuchter Report would change the face of history — that anybody ignoring Leuchter's findings and subsequent laboratory results "...would not be writing history but merely repeating propaganda."

Says Zündel, reminiscing:

"The judge, the prosecution, the present Jewish leadership, media in tow, were thunderstruck. The silence in that courtroom crackled with electricity. This happened on the very day that Irving's New York agents were negotiating the paperback rights of one of his books with a Jewish publishing house... there stood a man who had a spine. Irving realized the impact and potential power of this historical Leuchter Report that buried the gas chamber myth with verifiable forensic data."

Leuchter's and Irving's testimony were the culmination of the 1988 Zündel Trial. The Leuchter Report, controversial from the start, became an instant underground bestseller, translated into many languages. It sold millions of copies all over the world. And ever since Irving testified and put his stamp of approval on the pioneering Leuchter Report, he has outraged Jewish lobbies by saying, to put it bluntly, that the traditional Holocaust story is bunk.

In a speech to an audience in Calgary, Alberta in September of 1991, Irving is purported to have said, as quoted back to him in cross-examination by Rampton, Counsel for the Lipstadt Defense:

"I don't see any reason to be tasteful about Auschwitz. It's baloney. It's a legend. Once we admit the fact that it was a brutal slave labor camp and a large number of people did die — as large numbers of people died elsewhere in the war — why believe the rest of the baloney? I say quite tastelessly, in fact, that more women died on the back seat of Edward Kennedy's car at Chappaquiddick than ever died in a gas chamber in Auschwitz."

"I don't see any reason to be tasteful about Auschwitz. It's baloney. It's a legend. Once we admit the fact that it was a brutal slave labor camp and a large number of people did die — as large numbers of people died elsewhere in the war — why believe the rest of the baloney? I say quite tastelessly, in fact, that more women died on the back seat of Edward Kennedy's car at Chappaquiddick than ever died in a gas chamber in Auschwitz."

Holy smoke!

As this trial revealed to a gasping lapdog media audience, in 1997 Irving — never loathe to mince his words — wrote a disrespectful passage in his voluminous and detailed "Radical's Diary" about the people he routinely calls Our Traditional Enemy: "They clamor 'Ours! Ours! Ours!' when hoards of gold are uncovered. And then when anti-Semitism increases and the inevitable mindless pogroms occur, they ask with genuine surprise 'Why us?'"

In a November 8, 1998 video, taped in pre-production for "Mr Death," he is said to have told Errol Morris, Jewish producer of this documentary detailing the Leuchter expedition ten years prior: "The question which would concern me, if I were a Jew, is not who pulled the trigger, but why? Why are [Jews] disliked? Is it something [they] are doing? You people are disliked on a global scale. You have been disliked for 3,000 years and yet you never seem to ask what is at the root of this dislike... no sooner do you arrive as a people in a new country, then within 50 years you are already being disliked all over again. Now, what is it? And I don't know the answer to this. Is it built into our microchip?"

"It [is] not just a 'nudge, nudge, wink, wink' dislike but on a visceral, guts-wrenching, murderous level, that no sooner do [Jews] arrive than [they] are being massacred, and beaten, and brutalised and imprisoned, until [they] have to move on somewhere else . . . I would say that they're a clever race. I would say that as a race they are better at making

money than I am. That's a racist remark, of course. But they appear to be better at making money than I am. If I were going to be crude, I would say not only are they better at making money, but they are greedy."

Asked in court about such remarks by Mr. Rampton, attorney for the defense, Irving explained: "In my own clumsy way I am trying to find out why we don't like them. It's a very coherent expression of the anti-Semitic tragedy. I am putting myself in the skin of a person asking questions about a clever people."

Whereupon Mr Rampton, for the defence, put it to Irving this way:

"Every time there is a pogrom or gassing or machine-gunning into a pit, it's entirely the Jews' fault because some of them are very good at playing the piano and making money?"

Irving: "That's a childish oversimplification... I am not a racist. I haven't seen a single coloured person on your team behind you."

Questioned as to why he had said in a Florida speech a few years ago that he found the Holocaust story "boring," Irving had a haughty answer:

"I think 95 per cent of the thinking public find the Holocaust boring by now but don't say it because it's politically incorrect. What other expression is there for the fact that it's all the Jews go on about now? There have been the most incredible episodes in Jewish history but all you hear of in films and so on of late is the Holocaust."

The quotes above, hauled forth by the Lipstadt defense to show that Irving is an anti-Semite, a bigot and a racist, at times became out and out comical — and the media ran with them. In a recent London Times article by British journalist Michael Horsnell titled, "Diary reveals Irving's ode to Aryans," the courtroom spectators and reporters learned that Mr Irving "...took his baby daughter Jessica out for a walk near their home in London. According to the diary, he had been singing her a ditty beginning (with) 'My name is Baby Jessica' when 'half-breed' children were wheeled past them in their prams, and he changed the words to something more 'scurrilous' which began: 'I am a Baby Aryan.'"

Here's Irving's "ditty" that the Lipstadt defense used to shore up the orthodox Holocaust story:

I am a Baby Aryan
Not Jewish or Sectarian
I have no plans to marry an
Ape or Rastafarian.

The media were having a field day. In the English language, international edition of the *Ha'aretz*, the most important international Israeli newspaper, correspondent Tom Segev, author of "The Seventh Million," recorded on February 5, 2000:

"British historian says that, had the Jews not been allowed to set up a state in Palestine but were sent to Madagascar instead, as proposed in the plan he attributes to Nazi Germany, 'the world would be a happier place.

"Asked where all the Jews that he claims the Nazis did not murder disappeared to, Irving said: 'The fact is there are Jews everywhere. That's how they are. They always pop up again, everywhere. Maybe they changed their names to Israeli names.'

"...Jews should ask themselves why they are hated so much, and always have been, everywhere. 'What is it in them that generates this hatred?' They would do well to think about that. There is no doubt that they are hated today in part because of all the 'Holocaust propaganda' they are constantly spreading. It's become impossible to open a newspaper or see a television program these days without coming across the Holocaust. Holocaust, Holocaust, everywhere Holocaust. The Holocaust has 'hijacked' all the media, all of Western culture. The world is fed up with it. People are losing their patience and are liable to resort to acts of violence against Jews. If the Jews don't stop, they can expect a genuine Holocaust.

...I quickly realized that courts have become the modern battlefields of the mind, of ideas, of history itself...

Is he, or is he not, a "Holocaust Denier"?

Being branded a Holocaust denier, argued Irving, was "...like a verbal Yellow Star." He stated furthermore: "The word 'denier' is particularly evil, because no person in full command of his mental faculties, and with even the slightest understanding of what happened in World War II, can deny that the tragedy actually happened, however much we dissident historians may wish to quibble about the means, the scale, the dates."

In his opening statement and elsewhere, Irving repeatedly and rather ambivalently insisted that he would show that "far from being a Holocaust denier," his work had attention to major aspects of the Holocaust: "I am not a Holocaust Denier. I am a Gas Chamber Denier." He charged that Lipstadt and her publisher were part of "an organized international endeavor" to destroy his career: "By virtue of the activities of the defendants... I have since 1996 seen one fearful publisher after another falling away from me, declining to reprint my works, refusing to accept new commissions and turning their backs on me... Such is the nature of the odium that has been generated by the waves of hatred recklessly propagated against me by the defendants. In short, my pension has vanished."

Zündel, who likewise lost a lucrative graphic art business after he locked horns with the Holocaust Lobby, wrote in his February 2000 Power letter:

"I can understand and fully appreciate Irving's reluctance to get involved in the sadomasochistic, banal, ethno- and Judeo-centric minutiae and collected hallucinations of mentally ill people, brazen liars and conmen who make up the scaffold onto which all too many so-called 'Holocaust scholars' hang their fanciful tales and careers.

"I hated my own trials and the tiring preparations for them with every fiber of my artistic being. I hated to forage around the vomit of the addled and perverted minds who barfed their sick hate and insanity unto an unsuspecting world for the last fifty years in articles, books, films — and, yes, even courtroom testimony. I hated it!

"I resented the days and nights, the

weeks, months, years — now turned into decades! — that this disgusting issue took away from my productive life. I hated the humiliation of strip searches, handcuffs, jailings, endless questioning at the border, etc. Yet I quickly realized that courts have become the modern battlefields of the mind, of ideas, of history itself — and prepare to fight and fight I did!

"I knew by instinct that my enemies meant to destroy me so as to save their lucrative Reparations Racket and their diabolical design of eternal victimhood through global deception. I was knocking away their Holocaust shield behind which they were hiding!

"When David Irving testified for me, he crossed the Rubicon. He was not fooled or conned or sucked in by me, Leuchter or anyone else to testify in Toronto. He, a man of obvious intelligence, even brilliance, made a deliberate choice, a conscious decision in that fateful trial of 1988 — to put himself on the side of historical truth. That was the beginning of a "new kind of history." The factors which persuaded him to throw caution to the wind then are still as true today as they were twelve years ago. Nothing has changed — only David Irving's attitude has changed, tempered by a decade of persecution and vilification giving him some 20/20 hindsight. I have heard him say on numerous occasions that this 1988 decision was a big mistake for him, with terrible consequences for his life, his career and his reputation as well as for his income. There is a price to be paid for courage."

That price was steep indeed, as Irving soon found out. In 1992, German authorities fined him steeply and, thus, made him a "criminal" for claiming that it was British intelligence that had spread the propaganda that the Germans were using gas chambers to kill millions of Jews and other so-called undesirables. Today, he is banned from Germany, Austria, New Zealand, Australia, South Africa and Canada. [Editor's note: We should pay particular attention to the "democracies" from which Mr. Irving is banned, as they indicate those countries in which Jews are exceptionally powerful.][1]

In his trial, Irving made no bones about just who his villains are: "The Jewish community, their fame and fortunes, play a central role in these proceedings. It appears that these bodies, which are also embedded in our society in Britain and elsewhere, have seen their task, unbidden, as being to spy upon members of our society, maintain dossiers on us all, and to deploy those dossiers when necessary to smite those of us of whom they disapprove... It is not anti-Semitic to reveal this. The spying and smearing by these bodies goes on against Jew and non-Jew alike."

Media Fallout

At first, the mainstream media tried their best to put the usual poisonous spin on the story. Irving countered that wisely by putting the daily court transcripts next to the poison pen lies, twists and turns of the opposition and its Holocaust Hustlers. Here was the Classic Irving at work. Since practically everybody depended on the website for straight information, the politically correct scribblers were forced to cover the trial more objectively — or lose credibility. And this was, indeed, the result.

In 1992, German authorities fined him steeply and, thus, made him a "criminal" for claiming that it was British intelligence that had spread the propaganda that the Germans were using gas chambers to kill millions of Jews and other so-called undesirables.

Soon, an amazing shift happened. Both scholars and media were beginning to distance themselves from traditional Holocaust orthodoxy with all kinds of "politically incorrect" comments. Here are some summary excerpts from the BBC's Homepage, dated January 26, 2000, to illustrate this point:

"(F)or the first time in the last quarter of a century, a new school of academic thought is emerging — one which questions the accepted vision of the Holocaust and the universality of its moral teachings."

"(T)he Holocaust industry has effectively turned into a shake-down racket in which more and more countries throughout Europe are being bludgeoned into coughing up compensation."

"For Tim Cole of the University of Bristol, an authority on the Budapest ghetto, the Holocaust's significance has varied considerably according to place and time.... 'It's only much more recently that museums have been built. If you like, it's a kind of 1980s, 1990s ideology, sentiment thing, if you like, to build Holocaust museums — that we, at this particular point in history, remember the Holocaust for all sorts of reasons,' Mr. Cole says."

"'Schindler's List," the Oscar-winning film about the Holocaust directed by Steven Spielberg, was a huge success across the world in 1993 — and is said to have popularised the suffering of the Jews to an unprecedented extent. Some academics have scorned such materials as a less than an accurate... view of history."

"Historians are increasingly disputing another historical interpretation — that the whole of the German nation was to blame for the fate of the Jews."

Sensational articles about the Irving trial, with shocking headlines and even more astonishing "Irving quotes" appeared the world over.

* "Make no mistake: Students in the not-too-distant future will take Irving's work seriously because some legitimate publishers and academicians remain willing to lend him credibility." (New York Post, March 8, 2000, headlined "Fettmann: The Holocaust can't be denied.")

* "Hitler did not order the extermination of the Jews. There is no proof for the mass murder via gas chambers in Auschwitz. The [gas] chambers which are shown there to tourists were built by the Poles." (The Berliner Morgenpost of March 8, 2000, restating core arguments)

* "Eyewitness accounts of the gas chambers by Auschwitz survivors have also been rubbished. The evidence of Henryk Tauber, who has told how he was forced to help incinerate

the corpses of up to 2,500 Jews a day at Auschwitz stretched 'a reasonable historian's credibility,' and Mr. Irving maintained that there were no holes in the roofs of the buildings through which cyanide pellets could have been fed.... Mr. Irving, claiming the chambers were used to delouse corpses of people who had died of natural causes, challenged Professor van Pelt to dig up the chambers and find proof of the holes."

Such songs were never heard before in our Holocaust-saturated, post-World War II lapdog media chorus. Fear seemed to gnaw on the traditional Holocaust myth with fine, sharp, even teeth. Many Revisionists happily remembered the prediction of Professor W D Rubenstein of Australia: "If the Jewish Holocaust can be shown to be a Zionist myth, then the strongest of all weapons in Israel's propaganda armory collapses."

David Versus Goliath?

Revisionists all over the world held their breath: Would it be Irving's fate to deal the fatal blow? The enemy's sanctimonious mask of "victimhood" was being ripped off in this trial — and the brutal, ugly face of organized character assassination, freedom-of-speech repression, and Holocaust terrorism revealed itself to an astonished global audience.

Yet there were also cracks and weaknesses in David Irving strategy. This trial was not just Irving's. He was facing a purely political show trial with high financial stakes for himself — but vastly higher stakes for his enemies. He had distanced himself from his Revisionist sources, insisting that it was a field where he was not an expert — and here he stood, knee-deep in the morass of a massive, globally watched Holocaust trial.

Ernst Zündel made known his trepidations in his March [2000] Power Letter:

"As a battle-hardened veteran of political trials, I watch this important trial from a 'ringside seat,' largely from reports in the media and the Internet, 5,000 km away — and in spite of Irving's waffling, I have to admit I have empathy for that embattled, enigmatic, haughty and, at the same time, suicidally courageous, frequently brilliant, sometimes unexplainably shallow, non-reflective, spur-of-the-moment, shoot-from-the-hip-with-a-loose-lip Brit!

"Irving is definitely a showman par excellence. His infuriating ego and self-admitted arrogance, which he says were honed to a fine art in British boys' school and learned as part of the schooling of Britain's upper crust, is a double-edged sword.

"I have seen him deeply offend well-meaning friends, intimates and supporters — literally biting the hand that fed him, belittling and tongue-lashing helpers, male and female, who for no seemingly good reason became the object of his cutting sarcasm and acid ire. Over and over again, the same pattern repeated itself. It seemed he would not or could not control his temper, hold his tongue and respond in more measured and civil tones to people who he felt deserved his wrath.

The enemy's sanctimonious mask of "victimhood" was being ripped off in this trial — and the brutal, ugly face of organized character assassination, freedom-of-speech repression, and Holocaust terrorism revealed itself to an astonished global audience.

"Now it is the enemy who has to deal with these personality traits — something Lipstadt's expert witnesses, Mr. Rampton, Q.C. and even the judge will soon find out and remember for the rest of their lives, I am sure!

"Let no one underestimate the intellectual agility of David Irving combined with his knowledge of primary sources! I give David Irving credit for being one-of-a-kind, for being blessed with one of the quickest minds and glibbest tongues, with a formidable vocabulary, near-encyclopedic knowledge of World War II history — and a phenomenal memory to boot. And does he ever have an ego! One would have to be possessed of quite an ego to think one could outsmart 20 lawyers and their backup networks — which, you can be sure, range from the ADL and other numerous dirt-file keepers, to the Mossad, to the 'Bundesnachrichtendienst,' to the new KGB, *et al*!

"But David Irving is no Holocaust expert. He woefully neglected to study his enemies' writings in this field, much less master the Revisionist work already done — and his and our enemies know it! These people fear him and loathe him — because he can match their brazenness and checkmate them in their verbal calisthenics.

"I admit I am scared for him as a man, because he has no lawyer by his side and no experts to come to his aid instantly. Given his personality traits and character strengths as well as his flaws, this might actually so unnerve and demoralize the opposition lawyers inside the courtroom — by his unlawyerly unpredictability, by what he might say next, what he might do next that would land smack in the transcripts and stay there forever, or what obscure document he will wave under their noses at any given moment, or even by the zigs and zags of his inscrutable defense strategy, if he has one! — that they will make errors, miscalculations and misjudgments.

"That is one of the biggest plusses of not having a 'member of the craft' which is what lawyers are called and which I call a 'mechanic of the law...' to defend oneself. That's why judges and courts hate the idea of people defending themselves. They want someone who has been trained at law school to 'expedite' the case throughout the trial and the system without too many inconveniences to them. Judges and opposition lawyers look upon amateurs in the courtroom like a trained soldier looks at a guerrilla - with alarm, even panic.

"The same can be said for many of us Revisionists - or so-called 'Holocaust Deniers.' We have the intellectual ammunition and could assist him greatly, even decisively. Our experts are standing on the sidelines! Unutilized! Much like some battle-hardened SS-divisions cooling their heels while some Rumanian and Ital-

ian units slug it out with the Red Army!"

Yet even given his often erratic performance in court, it was clear to all who watched the Irving-Lipstadt Trial that Irving had kicked loose an unstoppable avalanche of what must be shocking and jarring information and questions on the "Holocaust." Thanks to this trial, Revisionism was no longer a marginalized movement relegated to the fringes of public awareness — it stood smack center stage of an internationally debated controversy about a highly charged aspect of World War II history.

A Story Spiked With Irony!

Irving, the maligned historian and "Reluctant Revisionist," had turned the tables on his enemies and made history in his own right — by his own courtroom performance! What a hoot! Almost a mythical "David," he forced the promoters of the state-approved, politically correct Jewish versions of history to justify in a public forum their distortions of true historical facts. He who haughtily declared that he was not going to fight a Holocaust trial — that he found the Holocaust boring, that he resented the Zündel connection — was now involved for week after week in a more tedious Holocaust trial than Zündel ever was!

And Professor Deborah Lipstadt, who misspoke herself as follows on many an occasion with "There is no debate! I refuse to lower myself to debating with Revisionists..." had kicked loose a debate of gargantuan proportions by hauling to the fore her almighty Zionist guns. She, who jetted from continent to continent for years like some hired reputation and character-assassin targeting Irving and other Revisionists — all the time recommending to all within earshot in government, the media and academia that they should not engage in any debate with "Holocaust Deniers" - now saw her role reversed. She, who desperately tried to stifle and snuff out the nascent Revisionist debate, had helped unleash the Mother of All Holocaust Debates!

As a reporter of the Independent recently described it:

"I sat packed in with about 50 others, in the rear of room 73 in the London Law Courts, listening to this and more. At the lunch time interval, wandering around the court building and trying to come to terms with what I was seeing and hearing, I felt like a man in some kind of Kafkaesque dream. What was going on here? Was this some kind of grotesque Monty Python episode? Everybody seemed to be in such good spirits. As if they weren't taking part in some kind of historical parlour game. Spot the gas chamber for 20 points."

How times had changed! Gone were the downcast glances, the funeral whispers, the genuflecting bows and curtsies before the ever-so-somber "gas chamber" tales. The fallout of this trial was enormous and spilling over into political arenas.

Soon, Jewish sources lamented that Syria has become "the first Holocaust denier state." To the horror of the Israelis, Syria was employing the Holocaust in its foreign policy and propaganda. An official Syrian newspaper, *Tishreen*, dated January 31, 2000, described the Holocaust as a myth, accusing Israel of exaggerating the extent of the Nazi slaughter of Jews to gain Western support and contain its opponents. "Why does Israel insist on bringing up this alleged Holocaust policy?" the editor of the state newspaper *Tishreen*, Mohamed Kheir al-Wadi, wanted to know. "I believe Israel and the Zionist organizations have two aims. The first is to receive more money from Germany and other Western establishments on the pretext of compensation for the Holocaust. The second aim is to invest the myth of the Holocaust and accuse anyone opposed to Zionism and its expansionist policies of anti-Semitism."

This sentiment was echoed shortly afterwards in Egypt and then Lebanon. In Germany, a ceremony to dedicate land for Germany's first national Holocaust memorial was soured by controversy when the Mayor of Berlin boycotted the event. In Austria, a troublesome Joerg Haider muttered darkly about reparations for non-Jews. The Swiss were drawing the wagons around Blocher who spoke his mind about the recent Holocaust extortions in the banking industry. And who could forget ADL's Abe Foxman's own words, referring to the Jew's shakedown of the Swiss: "...we bludgeoned them and bludgeoned them and bludgeoned them — but at what price?"

And who could forget ADL's Abe Foxman's own words, referring to the Jew's shakedown of the Swiss: "...we bludgeoned them and bludgeoned them and bludgeoned them — but at what price?"

The Verdict

On April 11, 2000, exactly three months since the start of this sensational trial, Irving lost his libel case against Deborah Lipstadt and her publisher, Penguin Books. In a twisted and convoluted 333 page "ruling" — of interest to those who are into Kabbalism or numerology — the judge announced to a hushed, stunned courtroom audience that his judgment was for the defense.

The ruling said, in essence, that Lipstadt had been justified in branding the controversial British author as a "racist," an "anti-Semite" and a "Holocaust denier" who cavorted with unsavory folks — "extremists on the Right." The ruling further stated that Irving had "twisted historical facts to suit his ideological aims." [Editor's note: In short, this "ruling" was a resort to the all to familiar *argumentum ad hominem* Jew-tactic of name calling.]

Interestingly, this ruling was prefaced as follows by Judge Gray:

"(I)t is important that I stress at the outset of this judgment that I do not regard it as being any part of my function as the trial judge to make findings of fact as to what did and what did not occur during the Nazi regime in Germany... it is not for me to form, still less to express, a judgment about what happened. That is a task for historians. [!] It is important that those reading this judgment should bear well in mind the distinc-

tion between my judicial role in resolving the issues arising between these parties and the role of the historian seeking to provide an accurate narrative of past events."

He also had amazingly high praise for Irving:

"My assessment is that, as a military historian, Irving has much to commend him. For his works of military history Irving has undertaken thorough and painstaking research into the archives. He has discovered and disclosed to historians and others many documents which, but for his efforts, might have remained unnoticed for years. It was plain from the way in which he conducted his case and dealt with a sustained and penetrating cross-examination that his knowledge of World War II is unparalleled. His mastery of the detail of the historical documents is remarkable. He is beyond question able and intelligent. He was invariably quick to spot the significance of documents which he had not previously seen. Moreover he writes his military history in a clear and vivid style.

"But the questions to which this action has given rise do not relate to the quality of Irving's military history but rather to the manner in which he has written about the attitude adopted by Hitler towards the Jews and in particular his responsibility for the fate which befell them under the Nazi regime.

And even more astonishingly:

"I have to confess that, in common I suspect with most other people, I had supposed that the evidence of mass extermination of Jews in the gas chambers at Auschwitz was compelling. I have, however, set aside this preconception when assessing the evidence adduced by the parties in these proceedings.

"Vulnerable though the individual categories of evidence may be to criticisms of the kind mentioned... it appears to me that the cumulative effect of the documentary evidence for the genocidal operation of gas chambers at Auschwitz is considerable."[2]

Having said that, down came the judge's hammer in the following excerpts:

"The picture of Irving which emerges from the evidence of his extracurricular activities revealed him to be a right-wing pro-Nazi polemicist."

"It appears to me to be incontrovertible that Irving qualifies as a Holocaust denier. Not only has he denied the existence of gas chambers at Auschwitz and asserted that no Jew was gassed there, he has done so on frequent occasions and sometimes in the most offensive terms."

"He is content to mix with neo-Fascists and appears to share many of their racist and anti-Semitic prejudices."

"He has portrayed Hitler in an unwarrantedly favourable light, principally in relation to his attitude toward and responsibility for the treatment of the Jews."

"The charges which I have found substantially true include the charges that Irving has for his own ideological reasons persistently and deliberately misrepresented and manipulated historical evidence."

And, finally:

"(N)o objective, fair-minded historian would have serious cause to doubt that there were gas chambers at Auschwitz and that they were operated on a substantial scale to kills hundreds of thousands of Jews." [Editor's note: In other words, it is forbidden (by Jews) to expose the lies of Jews.]

Please note: The judge did not say "millions." Does that make Judge Gray a "Holocaust denier?"

Scores of mainstream media reported in the days that followed the verdict that a judge had ruled, yet one more time, that the "Holocaust" took place — exactly as had been claimed for more than half a century!

But that's not what the judgment is in its totality! Gray stated very clearly at the outset that he was no historian and, hence, unqualified to make judgments about disputed facts of history. He stated forcefully that history should be left to the historians. He unequivocally disqualified himself from ruling on the facts of history — and then he blithely went ahead, reversed himself, and did precisely that! He delivered the Jew-approved, politically correct verdict on disputed facts of history!

He unequivocally disqualified himself from ruling on the facts of history — and then he blithely went ahead, reversed himself, and did precisely that! He delivered the Jew-approved, politically correct verdict on disputed facts of history!

True to style, David Irving recorded in his Radical's Diary, posted on his website:

"We learn from today's London Jewish Chronicle the scale of the money poured into the High Court attack on me by Stephen Spielberg and other multimillionaires like Edgar Bronfman. If that is not evidence of the global scale of the endeavour to destroy me, I do not know what is. As for the rest: wait for the appeal. The fat lady has not yet sung, so it ain't over."

Internet Readers React

Even though the Revisionist community had braced itself, knowing what they knew from bitter past experience about the legal system's role in propping up the ruling Jewish oligarchy, the brutal verdict came as a shock. The Zundelsite and other revisionist websites were flooded with comments like these:

* "David Irving was not judged by his peers, but condemned by his enemies who had already made up their minds. Would a judge choose to throw away his job, his status in the community, just to be impartial? Or would he bring down a verdict that would please his appointers?"

* "One thing is certain. Professional Holocausters have been given a black eye. They have been forced to debate what they have always refused to debate, namely, whether their version of the 'Holocaust' is true. As for Irving being 'dangerous,' he has thrown no bombs — apart from the bombs he has thrown at the profitable Holocaust Industry. Irving has the courage of a lion but was fighting the case alone and was facing twenty lawyers for the defence, which has unlimited funds. The whole Jewish establishment was arrayed against

him. That establishment had a lot riding on this trial and it would have been a brave judge who came down in his favor. But whatever the outcome, the trial transcripts will be there for the world to muse on and the fight for truth and free debate will go on."

* "For Zionists, the history of WWII is a matter of faith closed to debate. If it ended there, fine — there are many religions that stand against historical reality. But the 'Holocaust' also serves as a political and economic weapon in the sense that it is used to extort favors and gifts for Israel and for International Jewry. The 'Holocaust' industry has made Israel a very rich nation at the expense of non-Jews. In this trial, Zionists had much to lose, apart from any claim to historical truth. Had Irving won, they stood to lose billions of dollars in aid and in reparations payments from their Christian benefactors. [Editor's note: I think the more appropriate phrase is "stupid 'Christian' dupes."]

Drawing Conclusions

Irving's strategy was to disavow the demonizing labels. He argued he was not a "racist," an "anti-Semite," and a "Holocaust denier." His eager nods to please the gallery of the politically correct did not pay.

Another gain for freedom fighters was the Internet's use in this trial. The Internet emerged for all the world to see as a potent and widely used neutralizer against traditional media poison and outright distortion of facts. Every evening, the world could read the Irving transcripts on his website and compare their contents with Jew-approved media reports.

For the first time on a global platform, it was visible to all how lapdog media took pains to please their masters. A typical opening paragraph in one of the print media organs might read: "The day before Lipstadt emerged victorious from a libel lawsuit against a Holocaust denier...." Acute readers who followed this trial both in the courtroom and on the Internet knew Lipstadt did not file a libel lawsuit against David Irving. It was the other way around. The "judge" simply engaged in the Jew-tactic of name calling.

"The court did NOT find that 'the Holocaust' stories were proven. The court made it clear that that was not the issue. The court found that Lipstadt did indeed defame Irving but that she was justified in doing so. [!] There is no rule of law, logic or morality that says we have to agree with that finding. We should say loud and clear that we do not agree," wrote a trial watcher.

This trial, with its perverse conclusion, also revealed as never before how beholden the court system is to the prevailing point of view. One British writer summarized in yet another e-mail:

"Was it appropriate to burden a newly-appointed judge with the responsibility to determine such a case? Was it reasonable to expect that a protector and upholder of the Established order (which is what a judge must be) would entertain giving a verdict against the system that had nurtured and groomed him, knowing that such a verdict would lead to his being demonised by the media, socially ostracised and his chances of further preferment reduced to zero?"

He argued he was not a "racist," an "anti-Semite," and a "Holocaust denier." His eager nods to please the gallery of the politically correct did not pay.

And let's not forget: For the first time in history, the Irving Trial flushed out some powerful players behind the political scenes — including the government of Israel, which released the Eichmann Diaries, which they had held for 40 years. According to numerous news reports, this trial was, in part, financed by none other than Edgar Bronfman, owner and chairman of Seagram Co., the Canadian distilling and entertainment giant and president of the World Jewish Congress. Steven Spielberg financed part of the defense through his Shoah Foundation — in other words, with the help of the American Tax payers. The money spent on this trial by Irving's opposition has been staggering, leading even the man in the street to conclude that the stakes in the outcome of this trial were enormous — to the Jewish side much more than to the Irving side. He himself said it well in his summation statement:

"I have been subjected since at least 1973 and probably before then to what would be called in warfare a campaign of interdiction. I know of no other historian or writer who has been subjected to a campaign of vilification even one tenth as intense. The book *Denying the Holocaust* was the climax of this campaign. There exist, as I said in my opening speech, various bodies in this country and around the world who have at heart the interests of special groups... many other Englishmen have noticed, or found out, usually by chance, that these bodies keep files on us, which they use to our disadvantage if they believe we are a danger to their interests. Despite the best intentions of the Data Protection Act, it seems that we have no means of checking those files, or revising their content, let alone of cleansing them of libels....

"(R)egrettably this has become a campaign to defame people whom they regard as a danger. A number of special bodies exist solely for this purpose. These bodies will not endear themselves, if found out, to the victims of their campaigns. It might be said that the real Defendants in this case are not represented in this Court, but their presence has been with us throughout. These are the people who commissioned the work complained of, and provided much of the materials used in it. I understand they have provided considerable funds for the defence — I am talking primarily of the American Jewish Committee and the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai Brith, a long-established American [sic! — Judeo-Freemasonic] body.

"We have them to thank for the spectacle that has been presented in this courtroom since January. Without their financial assistance, it is unlikely that Mr Rampton and his defence team and his instructing solicitors could have mounted this colossal onslaught on my name. For over three years this well funded team sitting opposite me has drilled down deep into my private papers and burrowed on a broad front into the ar-

chives of the world, on a multi-pronged attack — trying to establish that what I have written over the last thirty-five years is distorted or mis-translated in pursuance of an agenda (namely the exoneration of Adolf Hitler); and trying to dig up every little morsel of dirt on me that they can." [Editor's note: In other words, Jews behaved like Jews, the truth be damned.]

NOTES:

[1]A further word here, so as not to interrupt the integrity of Mme. Rimland's article. As we continuously point out in The Resister, it is quite useless to deny Yiddish swear words like "racist" and "anti-Semite," as in "I am not a...", in one's defense. It is the height of mendacity to abjure the squalidness visited upon European civilization by Coloreds by saying, "I'm not a racist," or the devastation visited upon Christendom by Jews by sputtering, "I'm not an anti-Semite." SMB

[2]Editor's note: "Genocide" is yet another Jew-invented, Yiddish swear word. Note that this "judge" was sufficiently compelled by the evidence *against* "gas chambers" at Auschwitz to significantly reconsider his previously held (Jew dictated) opinions about the subject, then completely ignored the same evidence in order to squirm and grovel at the feet of the Jews. Personally, I'd love to know what Jew-threats he received.

WHY DO WE AMERICANS SUBMIT TO THIS?

by

Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

A New Book From America's Most Damning Critic of Liberals

Why Do We Americans Submit to... What?

The D-List — This is what liberals like to see in the rest of us.

Dumb, as in "dumbed down" and mute.
Docile, ready to be guided and trained, ready to accept any outrage.
Deprived of as much of our income as we will allow to be taken from us.
Dispossessed of more and more property rights.
Denied as many of our other rights as we will allow to be taken from us.
Devalued as citizens by the creation of hordes of "instant voters" in time for elections.
Demoted from independent citizens to dependent subjects.
Deceived by the current propaganda line, whatever it may be.
Diverted from an examination of the true situation.
Denounced for destroying the earth, oppressing "others," harboring bad thoughts....
Defensive and guilt-ridden about something or other, all the time.
Deracinated, if white — forbidden a sense of racial identity or pride.
Divided into "groups" or "blocs" for easy manipulation.
Demeaned, as liberals in government assert authority over private and family affairs.
Degraded by the squalor of public miseducation and government corruption.
Displaced from schools and jobs by federal pressure favoring federally-favored groups.
Dispirited in the face of so much gone wrong, and so little chance of fixing it.
Disoriented by inversion of laws and values — what is right is now wrong, what is bad is now good — and *vice versa*, of course.
Demoralized by the realization that any attempt to oppose liberalism will be ridiculed, denied institutional support, marginalized, and punished.
Disorganized as foundations expend their tax-free fortunes by organizing synthetic "groups" and anointing "leaders" to carry out foundation plans. There is no such support for those opposing foundation-sponsored "planned social change."
Descabezado, or "beheaded," deprived of leadership; potential leaders who are aware of and opposed to the plans of the liberal Establishment can expect to be smeared and, if that doesn't work, ruined in some manner, usually financially.
And finally...
Disarmed is the ultimate liberal precaution. *Anything* can be done to diarmed people, as the history of the Twentieth Century more than amply demonstrates.

©1997 by Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

$20.00

Cash, Money Order, or Check
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)

RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

SENSITIVITY TRAINING AND THE CHANGING OF LOYALTIES

by
Christopher Story, MA (Oxon) FRSA
© 2000 by Christopher Story and *Soviet Analyst*

In the 1950, an organization (still in existence) calling itself Moral Rearmament (MRA) fished in the virulent seas of British underground life for sensitive, possibly (sic) disturbed, bereaved or otherwise vulnerable students whose minds could, its executives reasoned, be easily manipulated. Once hooked, the student found himself or herself thrust into "group therapy" sessions, in the course of which the innermost secrets of their souls were pried out of them, to become the "property" of the collective group. This process having been completed, the student found himself bound by the pressure of the collective, and immediately liable to be blackmailed. When one is vulnerable in this way, it is not necessary for blackmail actually to take place. It need only be implied and thus threatened. With such mental putty in its hands, MRA was able to insert its own agenda into the emptied and confused minds of the young people concerned.

An intelligence source, and subsequent research, have confirmed that MRA functioned in the traditional "Frankfurt School" of Soviet Leninist (sic)[1] mind control operations, and was [is] an active branch of a Communist self-group criticism offensive launched in the USSR and by the Comintern in 1929 under the slogan "Through Bolshevist self-criticism we[2] will enforce the dictatorship of the proletariat." The essence of this method of thought control and mind-manipulation, sometimes called brainwashing, is derived from the Pavlovian theory of conditioning. In the Soviet Union, and in Cuba and Nicaragua for instance, the population is divided into communes and then into small groups of 10-15 which are forced to meet regularly and participate in self-group criticism — divulging their innermost thoughts and informing on themselves and others. It is by this devious means that the people end up creating their own secret police and controlling one another — doing the satanic work of the police state.

The essence of this method of thought control and mind-manipulation, sometimes called brainwashing, is derived from the Pavlovian theory of conditioning.

After hearing others confess their wrong doings, the effect is that one is apt to think that one's own mistakes weren't so bad after all, the net effect being to subliminally cause one to accept lower standards. And after the discovery that one's own family standards are far different from those of "the group," one is apt to question whose standards are correct. Then, after receiving impressions from the group (often liberally dispensed, of course) that one's church teachings (say) are out of step with *current* mores — depending on the background of the trainer ("change agent") or the group — and after being subjected to direct or implied criticisms of one's home, family, friends, church... attitudes, beliefs and ideas, the victim is apt to doubt that he or she actually has any values, ideals or beliefs worth keeping or defending.

We have now reached down into the core of the offensive, and can reveal its true satanic-Leninist purpose: it is nothing less than to *change loyalties* — in conformity with the program laid down in the compendium on Communist psychological warfare elaborated by Stalin's secret police chief, Lavrentii Beria....[3] From that document[4] we know definitively that the objective is to "set the proper stage for a realignment of their loyalties with Communism." The full passage from the Communist Manual on Psychopolitics reads as follows: "The misalignment of the loyalty of youth to a capitalist nation sets the proper stage for a realignment of their loyalties with Communism. Creating a greed for drugs, sexual misbehavior and uncontrolled freedom and presenting this to them as a benefit of Communism will with ease bring about our alignment..." — a description, surely, of the process which has been in full flood in the United States for many years, and which is working overtime in Britain under the Fabian (Trotskyite)[5] Government of the homosexuality-promoting Blair Government. The psychopolitical operator described in the Communist psychopolitics compendium is enjoined, too, that "in rearranging loyalties, we must have a command of the values [to be imposed upon the targeted population]."

Sensitivity training programs of this nature, which have been manifest in the United States since the... 1960s (as part of the permissive society launched by Soviet intelligence through such purveyors of satanic music as The Beatles), serve to realign loyalties away from the family, home, church and coworkers. Such "training" is being promoted under the Blair Government in Britain, and especially in Scotland — where the newly established legislature operates as a Costa Rican-style Leninist laboratory for the introduction and consolidation of revolutionary permissive norms (such as teaching of homosexuality in schools) in lieu of traditional values.

The "garbage" values which replace traditional values and true spirituality are in turn reinforced by the ever darkening forces released through satanic music — purveyed as a consequence of the penetration of the entertainment industry which followed Stalin's stalking of Trotsky, when hundreds of Soviet agents fanned out all down the US West Coast, on the pretext of seeking out and destroying that Bolshevik.[6] (In the event, he was pick-axed to death, through the skull, in Mexico.) The Soviet agents' other targets included not only Hollywood and the entertainment sector, but also the high-technology industries of California, especially the nuclear research industry.

Doubts and anxieties fostered through sensitivity training of all kinds can be further exploited by unscrupulous religious outlets — all forms of organized religion have been attacked and penetrated from the outset of Lenin" World Revolution by "change agents" and by demonic activity released by them. The late, prominent American Communist leader, Louis Budenz revealed to one of our most distinguished colleagues, and confirmed in his writings (Henry Regnery Co., Chicago, 1950s), that Communist cadres were (and are) trained *specifically* for the task of penetration and takeover of organized religious outlets of all denominations — a fact which explains, in part, severe outbreaks of demonic activity ("charismania") in various denominations, including the "Toronto Blessing," "speaking in tongues" and so forth. In this context, a reliable source in Texas has drawn our attention, furthermore, to contemporary direct input to US religious denominations, especially "Christian" groups by specialist KGB "spiritist" sources in Belarus (on which further research is in progress).

At all events, the net outcome is that targeted vulnerable groups in society, having been discouraged from individual decision-making, in favor of the "group decision" — that is to say the decision of the collective — are apt to end up feeling inadequate and unable to make decisions without the approval of the group. Misplaced guilt feeling are aroused, the fear being that someone in the group may be hurt if the individual takes a unilateral or independent decision without group approval. Finally, the targeted individual, knowing that he or she has disclosed attitudes that differ from the "group norm," and aware that this information will have been placed in an individual profile record, is liable to feel apprehensive for fear that such information may be used against them.

Brainwashing is essentially the more *direct and overt* Bolshevik method of "changing loyalties." It is mandatory, and takes place in a group of 8-16 group members, with one "leader" (intelligence operative or cadre) and in seminar contexts (small-group indoctrination). It seeks the relaxation of personal defenses (which mankind has developed over millennia as a means of self-protection) and the imposition of a system of group conformity. Self and group criticism predominates, as do public confessions. While the immediate consequence of such confessions is often "release," and a sense of "peace," these short-lived feelings are typically followed by a sense of crowding-in, of open-ended pressurization, accompanied by tension, anxiety and fatigue (i.e., the "Babylonian system," which operates by coercion, pressure, intimidation and harassment).

Gradually, three "necessary steps" emerge into full view: *unlearn, change* and *relearn*. Favors and rewards are allocated for accepting "the necessity of change" — the word "change" being used *always* without any context (begging the question: change to *what*?).

Gradually, three "necessary steps" emerge into full view: *unlearn, change* and *relearn*. Favors and rewards are allocated for accepting "the necessity of change" — the word "change" being used *always* without any context (begging the question: change to *what*?). The "destination" of change is *always* hidden in darkness — an insight that we can apply in our daily observations, as can be summarized by the following: whenever a "change agent" (politician, influence-builder, opinion-former, policy maker, or what have you) speaks of "change" without specifying (a) the reason for the asserted "need" for "change" and (b) the intended or desired outcome of "change," he is engaged in *revolutionary activism*, and his words should be treated with utmost caution.[7]

These processes also serve to "uncover reactionaries" (the Leninist meaning of "reactionary" being, of course, "one who reacts *against the revolution*") and to uncover information which can be used in the interests of the revolution. They also aim to undermine authority and leadership, to realign loyalties across the board (as in Britain and Australia, where loyalty to the Monarchy has been undermined by precisely such methods, over a prolonged period of time), and to do nothing less than to "change" individuals and society.

The essence of **sensitivity training** as developed by the Comintern's agents *for consumption in the Western context* is almost identical, with the following differentiation. *First*, the relaxation of personal defenses is brought about by the creation of a permissive atmosphere; *secondly*, group conformity is replaced or preceded by interdependence; *thirdly*, since procuring public confessions is often problematical in the less rigid Western environment, the "change agents" promote the desirability of "openness" (= the Leninist meaning of "*glasnost*"), honesty and truthfulness or candor; *in the fourth place*, the three steps described as "unlearn, change, relearn" are replaced by "*unfreeze, change, refreeze*;" *in the fifth place*, favors offered for "change" are replaced by "support"[8] in the context of "change;" and *finally*, the uncovering of reactionaries becomes the uncovering of individualists (since as the revolution has not yet overtly taken place, there is nothing to "react" against). According to the Marxist Karl Rogers, of the Western Behavioral Sciences Institute, "sensitivity training is a means for altering the basic personality structure of an individual."

We are thus faced with the direct

application of the subversive doctrine of Communist psychopolitical warfare in Western society as a primary instrument of the low-level Leninist revolutionary offensive, designed to flourish in the permissive context fostered by the Soviet-controlled and penetrated global drugs environment; and its purpose is precisely *the wholesale changing of loyalties*, as laid down in the aforementioned Communist textbook on psychopolitics, which asserts that "...in the field of [Leninist] psychopolitics, loyalty means simply alignment. It means, more fully, alignment with the goals of the Communist state.[9] Disloyalty means [by contrast] entirely misalignment, and more broadly, misalignment with the goals of the Communist State.... When we consider that the goals of the Communist State are to the best possible benefit of the masses [a lie, of course — CS], we can see that... loyalty to persons not communistically indoctrinated would be quite plainly a misalignment."

Psychopolitics is described in the *Manual* as "the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus, and masses, and the effecting of the conquest of enemy nations through 'mental healing'" — "healing" in the Leninist sense of *purging the mind of all traditional values, concepts, loyalties and perceptions which conflict with the Communist objectives and twisted norms of the revolution.*

Nor is it any surprise that psychopolitics grew out of the satanic mind of Lenin (who is known to have participated at a demonic event on the island of Capri). For according to the late Dr. Boris Sokoloff, M.D., who played an important role in events leading up to the Bolshevik Revolution, intimate conversations took place between Lenin and Dr. Ivan Pavlov which laid the groundwork for the subsequent Soviet-launched experiment, now being exported and imposed upon the West, in seeking to standardize human thought and behavior.... Moreover, the Communist textbook on psychopolitics took care to mention the importance of Pavlov's work in the development of Leninist brainwashing and its *export derivative*, sensitivity training — which is being frantically applied today in schools, large businesses and government entities[10] throughout the United States and the other main targeted countries of the West.

Reprinted by permission of Christopher Story and *Soviet Analyst*

Soviet Analyst
Suite 1209
280 Madison Ave.
New York, NY 10016-0802

NOTES:

[1]Editor's Comment: Mr. Story is far too polite to mention that the ideologues of the so-called Frankfurt School were composed almost exclusively of Jews bent upon the Bolshevization of Christendom. I am not so polite and I assert that fact outright. Marxist-Leninist the "Frankfurt School" certainly was (nay, still is), just as Marx and Trotsky and Lenin (and, for practical purposes, all the rest) were Jews, and Communism is, in its essence, Secular Judaism recast as a "social movement." [SMB]

[2]Editor's Comment: The Comintern meant, "...we Jews...." [SMB]

[3]Who "just happened to be" a Jew. [SMB]

[4]*The Communist Manual of Instruction on Psychological Warfare*, as used in Communist underground schools in the United States in the 1930s. One such school was the Eugene Debs Labor School at 113 E. Wells Street, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. The authenticity of the text was confirmed by the former dues-paying Communist Party USA member, Kenneth Goff (a.k.a. John Keats). [Editor's note: I have a copy of that manual. I've shown it to US Army Equal Opportunity Advisors and asked them how it differs from what they are doing to our soldiers. Their typical response is, "Uh...." Uh, indeed. SMB.]

[5]Editor's Comment: I disagree here with Mr. Story's equating of Fabianism with Trotskyism. Trotskyism (Trotsky "just happened to be" a Jew whose real name was Bronstein) is best described as proletarian "permanent revolution." Fabianism (almost exclusively "gentile" and "bourgeois") is best described as "permanent evolution" toward communism. Think of it as the difference between "our" Democrat Party (Bolsheviks) and "our" Republican Party (Mensheviks), the two wings of "our" single Social Democrat Party. [SMB]

[6]Editor's Comment: This analysis is, in my opinion, a "reach." Mr. Story, in common with many contemporary anti-Communists, has the distressing habit of disembodying communism as a "bad idea" which is divorced from specific human agency. "American" Judeo-Communists were already firmly established in "our" entertainment "industry," peddling their pro-Communist, anti-Christian Jewish filth, long before Stalin's agents, intent upon murdering Trotsky, fanned out across North America in search of him. The more twisted, sick, perverted, and pornographic "entertainment" becomes the more Jewish it is. Walt Disney must be spinning in his grave — he loathed Jews. [SMB]

[7]Here, again, Mr. Story is being polite. In my opinion, any speaker so described should be immediately and unceremoniously lynched. They do not "intend good" and they do not "mean well." [SMB]

[8]Are you bewildered by the proliferation of "support groups" for every human misery, perversion, or weak-minded anxiety? [SMB]

[9]Novices to the upside-down world of Leninism may infer from references to the "Communist State" that Lenin was supportive of the concept of the state. In fact, Lenin's purpose was **the destruction of the state** — an objective which is well on the way towards realization today, in the context of the always unexplained federalization "imperative" (as with the European Union and in Latin America, for instance). What Lenin actually asserted, made it clear that he regarded the existing structure of the state as a reversible evil: for he wrote in *State and Revolution* that "we set ourselves the **ultimate** aim of destroying the state." (International Publishers, New York, 1961 edition, page 68.)

[10]In particular, the military. [SMB]

The legal effect of these constitutional recognitions of the rights of individuals to defend their property, liberties, and lives, against the government, is to legalize resistance to all injustices and oppression, of every name and nature whatsoever, on the part of government.
Lysander Spooner, 1852

The military value of a partisan's work is not measured in the amount of property destroyed, or the number of men killed or captured, but by the number he keeps watching.
John S. Mosby

ROADBLOCKS

by
Colonel G.A. Wade, M.C.

We continue our tactical series with this reprint of the Home Guard manual, *Roadblocks*. Although dated, the principles and techniques outlined in this manual are just as sound today as they were 60 years ago. If you have ever passed through a police "seat belt" or "sobriety" or "safety" checkpoint, so-called, you have encountered precisely the tactical principles outlined in this manual from the receiving end. SMB//

Importance of Roadblocks

I doubt if there can be found in the whole of soldierly activities a more interesting subject than roadblocks; and yet, by most people, they appear to be regarded merely as casual obstructions in the road, a *nuisance* to traffic, and a *bore* to defend.

The reason I find them so interesting is that, whenever I see a roadblock I say to myself, "Here is a tiny battlefield. Here men may one day encounter each other in deadly combat. Here, in miniature, all the great principles of strategy and tactics will apply just as much as when whole armies join issue," and my imagination at once begins to picture the ebb and flow of fighting for possession of the roadblock, with every little detail of the surroundings acquiring a sinister significance. A roadblock is a challenge thrown down by free men to Hitler and his hordes – a gesture of DEFIANCE which says, "Beyond this you shall not come!"

Although at the present moment the road clock looks out of place in its peaceful surroundings, who knows what it will be in a few month's time? It may be all that separates freedom from armored tyranny; it may be the one obstacle which, desperately held, will affect the course of a mighty battle.

Once you get this point of view — and it is the *only* common sense way of looking at roadblocks — you will be prepared to give a great deal of time and study to their siting, construction and defense.

Roadblocks may be divided into three classifications — major roadblocks, capable of stopping tanks; minor roadblocks, which a tank could cross but not an armored car or other vehicle; and mobile obstacles, such as carts, wagons and old motor-cars which can be used quickly in emergency to form some sort of hindrance to the enemy.

Major roadblocks will be used solely to close roads through tanks obstacles, as it would obviously be absurd to place a huge, expensive roadblock on a road which has open country round it which a tank could, if it was diverted from the road, traverse easily. Incidentally, the form and arrangement of major roadblocks will vary from time to time to meet the changes in the performance of enemy armored fighting vehicles.

Site Your Roadblocks for Defense

The siting of roadblocks is bound up very closely with the general scheme of defense. If a town, village or locality is to be defended, obviously the enemy must be denied use of the roads running into the place.

How you may take it as an axiom that where you place your roadblock *there* you will have to FIGHT; so you should site it with the idea of placing an attacking enemy as much at a disadvantage as possible; in other words, put it where it is DIFFICULT TO ATTACK and EASY TO DEFEND.

It is very good tactics to site the block where the enemy will come upon it unexpectedly, causing him to hesitate on exactly the spot where you have everything prepared to take full advantage of his temporary embarrassment.

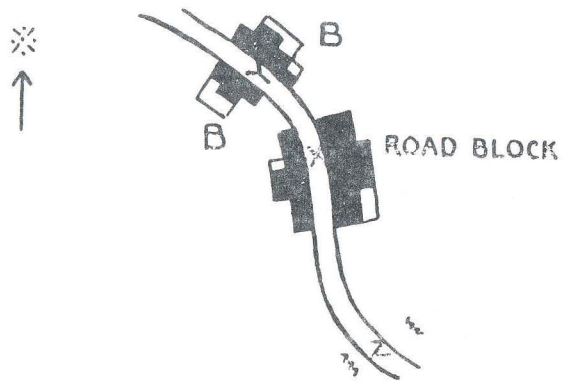
If you always assume that your roadblock will be heavily attacked from front, flanks and rear, you will someday have great cause for thankfulness and self congratulations.

It is very good tactics to site the block where the enemy will come upon it unexpectedly, causing him to hesitate on exactly the spot where you have everything prepared to take full advantage of his temporary embarrassment.

To effect this there are three situations in which blocks may be put: around a corner, on the reverse side of a rise in the road, such as is occasioned by a humpback bridge, or tucked away in a sudden dip in the road.

Defiles, deep ditches, thick woods and cuttings are all features helping to make roadblocks effective, so make

GOOD SITES FOR ROAD BLOCKS

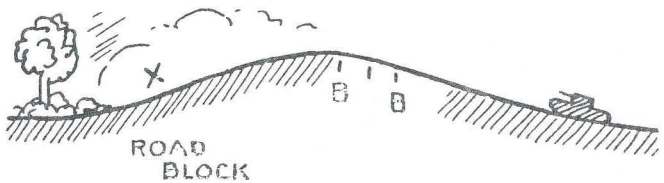


At a Bend in the Road

This block is defended in both directions. Vehicles from NORTH would first see road block and stop at Y.

Bombers B are in houses on both sides ready to perform as soon as vehicle stops.

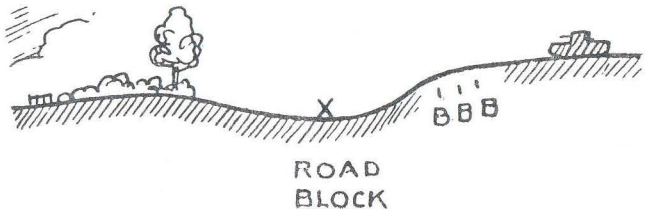
From SOUTH traffic would halt about Z. No houses here, so bombers are in slit trenches.



Beyond a Crest

The climbing vehicle cannot see the obstacle till the crest is reached.

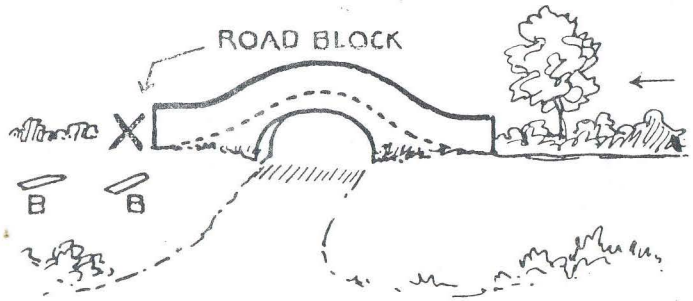
Molotov throwers should be stationed about BB.



In an Unexpected Dip

Sometimes there is a dip in the road and it is not noticeable, because the road carries straight on beyond it.

This is a good place to surprise a fast-moving vehicle.



On a Hump-backed Bridge

Usually found over canals, these make first-rate road blocks.

The block itself must be robust and fastened to bridge if possible.

Bombers are in well-camouflaged slit trenches at BB.

all possible use of them.

It may not be possible to take advantage of any of these surprise positions, and the roadblock, to fit in with other defensive arrangements, may have to be so placed that it is in full view of the approaching enemy for a considerable distance. If the enemy happen to be in a tank, they will at once shoot at the block to demolish it sufficiently to make it passable. To obviate this it is wise to screen it with hessian[1] or carpets, blankets, sheets, etc., taken from nearby houses. A screen of this kind will take a lot of punishment and still remain a screen.

Never forget that when the Germans invaded us their future supplies will be uncertain in the extreme, so that every round we can induce them to expend ineffectively is one less for them to fight with.

The next thing to consider in siting the roadblock is where you will place its defenders so that they have complete control of the block and the approaches to it and yet cannot be outflanked or taken in the rear.

Sometimes the alteration of the site by only a few yards will be enough to enable more weapons of various kinds to be brought to bear on it, and the road leading to it, from other positions behind or on one side.

If you are hard put to it to defend a roadblock, reinforcements may be sent to help you, and these will need positions to occupy.

In addition, every man defending the block should have several alternative positions to move to after firing.

The whole idea of the defenders should be to hold their fire till the range is so short that it will have devastating effect. *Then*, having delivered their blow at the enemy, to dodge away into some other concealed position to watch the place they have just left being "strafed" and to be ready with another telling burst of fire when the Germans advance again in the belief that they have effectively scuppered the British who fired before.

The action of the roadblock garrison in defense should be: LIE DOGGO[2] — HIT STRAIGHT AND HARD — CLEAR OUT STEALTHILY to new position — LIE DOGGO — HIT AGAIN — QUIT AGAIN — DOGGO AGAIN.

By doing this the enemy never knows where you are and you are observing what I think is a *cardinal point* in war: having hit the enemy you do not wait where he knows you are, to see what he does about it.

But all this implies a number of positions already known and, where necessary, prepared; so you must bear this in mind when siting the roadblock (or what might better be described as the STORM CENTER).

Here is an illustration of what I mean by DOGGO — HIT — QUIT tactics (see Plate below).

Before the enemy arrived the defenders were disposed in HOUSE A and slit trenches at 1. Two German motorcyclist came along from the northeast, saw the roadblock and were about to go back when an enemy tank came round the bend at great speed and stopped at Z.

A.W. bombs and Molotovs were immediately flung on to it from 1, but unfortunately the tank reversed so quickly that it was out of range before sufficient bombs to more that warm up and alarm the crew had hit it. The tank retired to cover of WOOD at Y, and the motorcyclists opened tommy-gun fire on slit trench at 1.

This was more than the defenders at A could stand and they opened fire, killing one motorcyclist and wounding the other, who dashed off after the tank.

Defenders from 1 moved to HOUSE 2, and men from A moved to weapon pits at B.

Soon afterwards the enemy carried two trench mortars down the stream to behind the MILL, and as they opened fire on HOUSE A a machine gun from edge of PINEWOOD fired heavily on slit trenches at 1.

After two hits had been scored on the house two parties of Germans emerged from the wood, on proceeding southwest to attack the slit trenches and the other coming up the stream apparently with the idea of working round house at A.

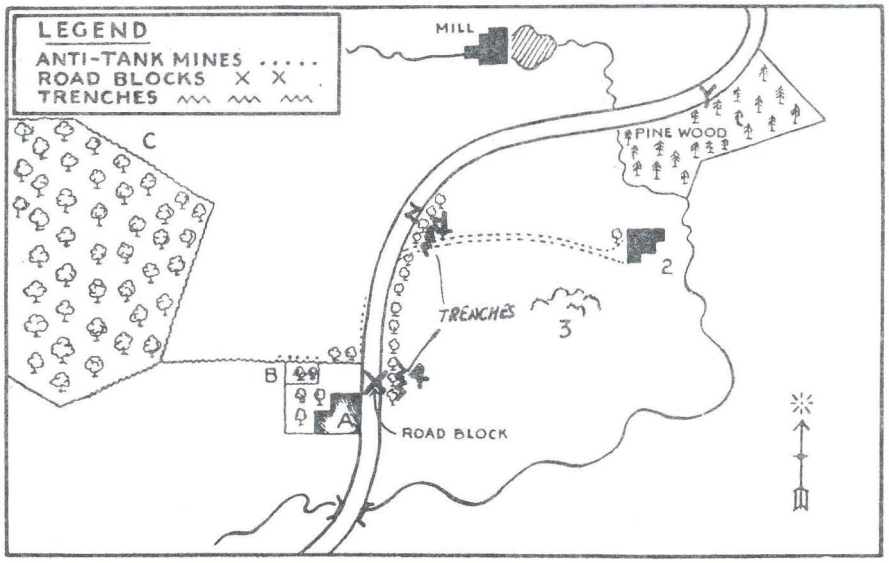
Defenders in HOUSE 2 held their fire until the last moment and then downed eight of the Germans before the remainder escaped back to the wood.

On hearing the firing the officer leading the Germans against the slit trenches wheeled them round and dashed towards HOUSE 2 obviously hoping to take the defenders there in the flank while they were engaged with the other party.

This maneuver was seen by the defenders at B, who opened fire so effectively that this party retreated after the other, leaving several gray heaps writhing on the field.

Defenders from 2 then moved back to patch of shrub at 3, and those from B crept along hedge to WOOD at C.

The mortars got busy again, one on to B and the other on to HOUSE 2. A lot of ammunition was expended before hits were obtained, but as soon as this had been done enemy came out of PINEWOOD again and advanced quickly. Unfortunately, an excitable man opened fire too soon from



3 and the Germans went back again. A few minutes later both mortars started throwing up the earth round the bushes at 3, but by this time the men from there, knowing their position had been given away, were tucked away in the slit trenches at 4, moistening the wicks of the Molotovs and getting things ready there.

Soon afterwards the enemy changed their tactics and the tank came round the bend charging up to the roadblock, firing as it came.

It almost mounted the block, then got itself bellied and swayed and twisted for a few seconds helplessly. That was long enough! First one flaming bottle and then another came hurtling from the security of the slit trenches at 4 till the tank was a roaring inferno and black clouds rose up into the sky. Soon its engines misfired and stopped. There the awe-inspiring tank was — nothing but ghastly ruin!

Seeing the fate of the tank the German infantry who had followed it hesitated and stopped, forming a splendid target for the defenders at C, who started flattening them at easy range.

This was the situation when the forward scouts of one of our fighting patrols arrived from the south to see what all the row was about.

In a few minutes the patrol had moved down the stream and was mopping up the remains of the German infantry in PINEWOOD. What happened to the German mortar team was interesting: apparently when the defenders moved from B to C and looked out towards the Mill they could see the Huns operating the mortars in full view, but as they were doing no harm — in fact, were wasting their ammunition — the Corporal refrained from opening fire.

Soon after the tank had conked out the mortar team started to pack up and withdraw to Y. That was the time to let them have it! Only two men succeeded in crossing the space between the Mill and Pinewood, and that did not matter much, as they met our fighting patrol just coming out!

Later on, when things had quieted down, a number of Staff officers were having the fight reconstructed for them. One said, "You have captured a tank, killed seventeen Germans, wounded and captured a lot of others — a SPLENDID PERFORMANCE; but what is so extraordinary is that you have not had a single casualty amongst your own men!" To which the Sergeant replied, "Well, sir, there was NO REASON WHY WE *SHOULD* HAVE ANY CASUALTIES."

At that, silence fell on the little group. The Sergeant had uttered a GREAT TRUTH!

As a matter of fact, the defenders did have a casualty. The man who fired the premature shot from the bushes at 3 had lost two teeth and the skin of his nose. No one quite knew how, but the Sergeant looked acutely embarrassed when it was mentioned.

The only man who was disappointed in this smart action was the A/T mine artist, who had put his mines on the west of the road in the hope that the tank would veer that way on seeing the block. He will probably have better luck next time.

Now you will have noted that the defenders would have had very serious casualties if they had not kept quiet till they hit with all their might and then moved AT ONCE — what I call DOGGO — HIT — QUIT tactics.

But they had to have their various positions and plans prepared beforehand and the roadblock had to be sited in a locality suitable for the tactics to be employed.

So much for the siting of roadblocks; now for their defense.

Now you will have noted that the defenders would have had very serious casualties if they had not kept quiet till they hit with all their might and then moved AT ONCE — what I call DOGGO — HIT — QUIT tactics.

Active Defense of Roadblocks

Having to site your roadblock so that it conforms to the general scheme of defense imposes serious limitations upon your choice of position, but I will assume that you have, with due regard to the main defense on the one hand and the surrounding tactical features on the other, selected your spot. Then ask yourself, "Would it be better a little farther up the road or a wee bit down?"

When it is absolutely fixed you will probably be dissatisfied, because it is very, very seldom that one can get a perfectly sited roadblock, so ask yourself, "Why am I dissatisfied with this position?" (Or, being you, you will more probably say to yourself, "What's wrong with the ruddy thing?")

Your answer to this question will have a far-reaching effect upon your defensive dispositions.

You may say, "It is too close to the corner of the wood and the enemy could sneak up under cover," or, "The houses over there dominate the defenders' positions," or, "A tank can go round it," and immediately you begin thinking in terms of barbed wire, occupying houses, or placing antitank mines.

After that go down the road, out of sight of the selected position, puff yourself up with bloodlust and swank, and approach the roadblock imagining that you are a Nazi invader.

Picture how the Hun will attack. Visualize the creeping Boches looking for the defenders and planning to get to close quarters with them. After that you will find that your defensive disposition will come easily to your mind.

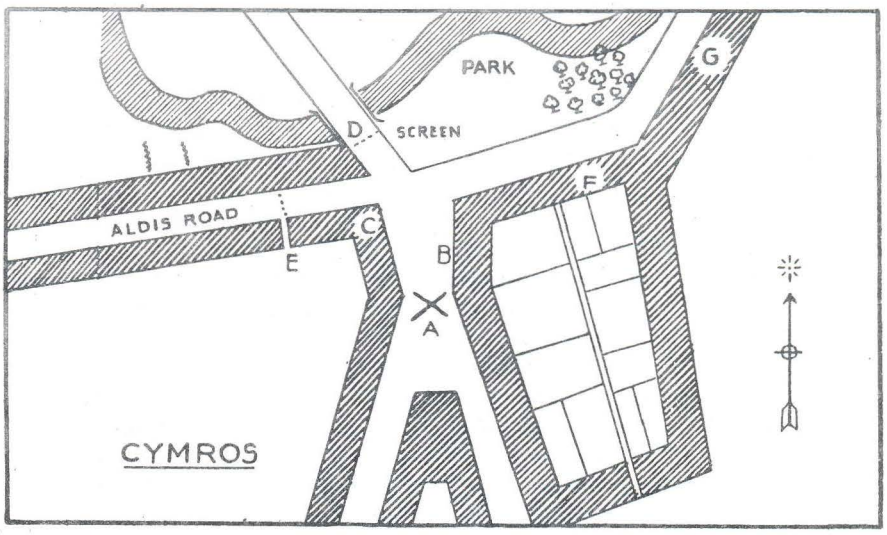
Whilst on this subject of defense, do not make the fashionable blunder of considering only STATIC defense, but say, "You attack my roadblock and I'll attack YOU!"

Make up your mind that an enemy temporarily halted is NOT going to be allowed comfortably to reconnoiter the position, calmly study your defenses and peacefully devise a plan to land the whole lot of you into the hereafter.

Consider how you will harass and hinder his preparations and deployment; in fact, if you are half a chap you will consider how you can GET YOUR BLOW IN *FIRST*!

This attitude of mind is brought out vividly in the case of the roadblock at CYMROS.

The Fight at Cymros



The retreating British forces, having decided to hold this town, put a roadblock at A which they intended to defend from the houses at B and C. They also threw a screen across the road at D and had two men with antitank mines on a board[3] concealed in an entry at E.

Lookouts reported two tanks approaching from the northeast preceded by motorcyclists and followed by three lorry loads of infantry. The cyclists came round the corner, saw the roadblock, swerved to one side and proceeded along ALDIS ROAD.

When they had passed, the two men concealed in the entry heard the tanks approaching and pushed out the mines in front of the leading one, blowing off its tracks and completely blocking the street.

The second tank stopped, looked at the screen over the bridge, hesitated a moment, and then charged the roadblock at A; only to be greeted by showers of blazing bottles from which it was just escaping when its engine drew in flame instead of air and stopped. The crew got out and would have surrendered, but a defender with a tommy-gun apparently misunderstood their intention.

After this the Platoon Commander (who was in the house C) said, "What will those infantry do now?" The Sergeant replied, "I'll bet they'll start mortaring us like blazes and then attack for all they are worth, sir."

"Where do you think they will put the mortars Sergeant?"

"Behind them there trees in the park, sir."

"Right," said the Platoon Commander. "Get your men out of here before they start."

"Where shall we go to, sir?" asked the Sergeant.

"Behind 'them there trees' in the park and we will bring the mortars back with us!" said the officer.

How very true is the saying "Fortune favors the brave"! Leaving a small guard on the roadblock and sending an L.M.G. team to occupy house at F, the Platoon Commander led his men through the house yards and entries to the building at G. Peeping through the window, he saw the three lorries under the trees at the other side of the road. They were empty, but he could see the backs of the Boches moving amongst the bushes in the park, and saw a mortar bomb sail up into the air and sweep towards the building at C. All the Germans seemed very intent upon this attack.

Leaving picked marksmen at G, he took his men swiftly and silently across the road behind the lorries, scuppered three drivers and was charging the backs of the astonished Germans before they could turn round.

It was not even a fight. Those who ran north were easy meat for men at G. Those who ran south were machine-gunned from F.

The last thing in the world the enemy had expected was to be attacked suddenly from the rear. There is a lesson in that.

Here are a few general observations which you may find helpful:

Roadblocks in Depth

The ideal arrangement of road blocks is in DEPTH, so that, if an enemy vehicle succeeds in passing one, he soon bumps up against another.

Usually, to obtain depth all round a town or village so many roadblocks would be necessary that there would not be sufficient men to guard them. By using a little cunning, however, it is possible to arrange a certain depth on the roads most likely to be used by the enemy.

Watch this point when siting your roadblocks in the first place.

Eight Mistakes in Siting Roadblocks (See Plate next Page)

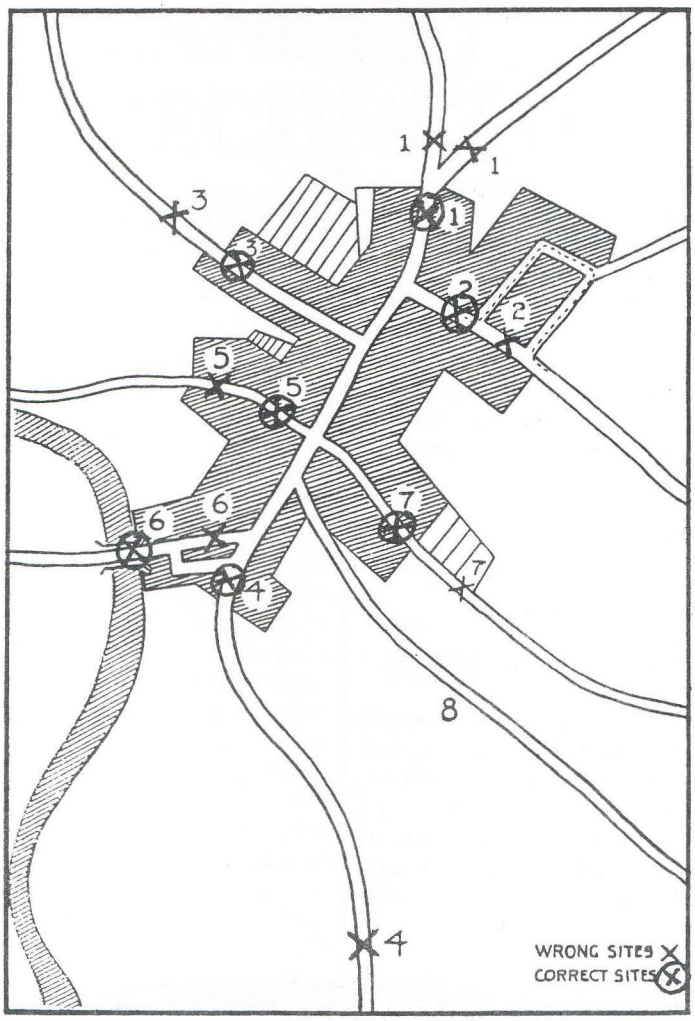
1. Using two blocks where one will do.
2. Leaving an entry, as shown by dotted line.
3. Block in indefensible position when houses are available to defend it from.
4. Block out in "the blue," forming no part of general defense scheme.
5. Block straight road; should be round the bend.
6. Block not denying the bridge to the enemy.
7. Block sited where tank can get round.
8. Road overlooked altogether.

Halting Traffic at a Distance

When an enemy may be in the vicinity it is all wrong to allow an unexamined vehicle to approach right up to the road block before it is halted.

Suppose that, suddenly, from a harmless-looking van jumped half a dozen men firing tommy-guns or automatic pistols, what chance would the guard have? Not an earthly!

The only way to obviate surprise



attack of this kind is to have a light obstacle out, say, 150 yards in front of the roadblock where one man examines the traffic while another covers the examinee with his rifle. Then, should shots be fired, the main body of the guard is not taken by surprise.

Trees

Large trees felled across roads make good obstacles, but are very difficult to move quickly should our own vehicles wish to use the road. Because of this, think a long time before dropping a tree across the road. Bushy trees make good hiding-places for lookouts or fire bombers.

Camouflage

Be most particular about camouflage; your life may depend on it. Do not allow tracks to be made near your posts, and when you camouflage a place so that the Boche cannot spot it, be sure to put something he can spot. This has a double use: not only will he waste ammunition on it, but as soon as he sees it (if it is not *too* obvious) he will **stop looking for the position you are trying to hide!**

By the way, the old Hun does not shoot with wonderful accuracy, so put your "distraction" a safe distance away from the real post.

Bluff

In fighting the invader you should bluff like blazes. For example, suppose you have to block four streets in a desperate hurry, with visitors expected any moment. While your men are busy blocking the first street send two or three men to get carpets and clothes lines out of houses nearby and sling them across the streets so that the enemy cannot see beyond them. If you have not time to hang them vertically just lay them on the ground with bricks under them at intervals of a yard to make suspicious-looking humps.

No tank will dare to run over these without investigating them, and if you can fix a few A/T mines under one of them so much the better. Do not forget that Jerry will be sure to send someone on foot to lift up the carpet and see what is under, so detail men who can shoot to take advantage of this. It will be one Hun less, and you can put him under the carpet to make another suspicious hump.

Screens stop tanks from destroying your roadblock by shooting at it. They puzzle and annoy the enemy and often can be used to prevent the enemy seeing you move men across the street to counterattack. If you are likely to be dive-bombed a dummy roadblock a hundred yards or more down the road may draw fire away from the defended one.

Other Weapons

Use every possible aid to defense you can scrounge up, from clothes lines to hose throwing water or even live steam. If you have an electrician amongst your men he may be able to arrange something up to date in the way of entanglements.

Should the roadblock be likely to be rushed by refugees a trailer pump might be very useful.

Fighting Patrols

Sometimes when the locality is suitable, a much stronger defense can be put up by fewer men if, instead of having guards at every block, just a few lookouts are posted and a strong fighting patrol, covering a number of roadblocks, is kept ready to go into action in their defense immediately the lookouts signal danger. This obviates what so frequently happens when the enemy chooses one out of twenty roadblocks for a determined attack which is borne by just a few of the defenders while the rest of them are struck at other roadblocks with nothing to do.

Traps

Anyone with an ingenious mind can devise all sorts of traps capable of doing everything from landing an approaching totalitarian on his nose to putting paid to a tank. The presence of a hidden trap gives confidence to the defense and a magnificent thrill when you see the enemy approaching it. Try your hand at this: you may have a great flair!

Routine

And now, in conclusion, I would like to point out that a lot of people have what may prove to be an entirely wrong idea about the length of time during which, if we have an alarm, roadblocks will have to be manned.

It is possible that they may, in certain parts of the country, have to be defended day and night for weeks on end, and this will call for a properly organized routine.

The best way of making this clear is to show you specimens of ORDERS TO ROADBLOCK GUARD COMMANDER, and STANDING ORDERS FOR GUARDS ON ROADBLOCKS.

If you study this you will at once see that the smooth running of a roadblock guard calls for hard work and a really conscientious N.C.O. in charge.

Incidentally, it is very necessary to work out fair and equal spells of duty for all the men at the roadblock and post them up so that every man can see when he will be on duty as sentry, runner, etc., during the next forty-eight hours.

Posting them up has the added advantage that each man can see how much every other man is doing, and this cuts out the feeling that everyone seems to get after a time — the certainty that *he* is being worked harder than anyone else in the guard!

I attach great importance to these routine matters because when the testing time comes, and your guard has to FIGHT for the roadblock, possibly after days of suspense and waiting, you do not want them to be what the old soldier, with his love of alliteration, calls "bitched, b******d and bewilder" by loss of rest due to inefficient organization.

Your object should be to keep them FRESH AND FIGHTING FIT.

You can ensure this only by strict attention to routine details.

This has necessarily been a very sketchy outline of the siting and defense of roadblocks, and there are aspects which I have, for various reasons, barely touched upon.

However, if I have succeeded in imparting to you my enthusiasm for this extraordinarily interesting subject, you will soon fill in the gaps and reason out the why and the wherefore for yourselves.

NOTES:

[1]Burlap sheeting [Editor].

[2]Silent and motionless [Editor].

[3]The idea is to affix an antitank mine to a board, say, a 2 X 4, that may, with some measure of precision, be shoved out from cover at just the right time to prevent the vehicle from avoiding it, and at just the right position in the vehicle's path to cause the most destruction.

Resister Distributors

The Resister keeps a limited number of back issues on hand, and we charge $25.00 for them because our press overrun is only ten percent. Once they are gone, that is it. They will never be reprinted as single issues.

These distributors may have back issues that are no longer available through The Resister, at their original cover price .

Bohica Concepts
PO Box 546
Randle, WA 98377

Wildman's
2879 South Main Street
Kennesaw, GA 30144

Michael Paul; McClinton
General Delivery
Girard Post Office
Girard, Pennsylvania [16417]

C-FAR
PO Box 332
Rexdale
Ontario, M9W 5L3
Canada

Arizona Response Systems
5501 N. 7th Ave., Ste. 1005
Phoenix, AZ 85013-1755

R. Crabtree
2929 Hoyt, #515
Everett, WA 98201

Larry Bills
4806 NW Radial Hwy., #2
Omaha, NE 68104

Rob Moore
3890 Old Vinyard Rd., Apt. 11B
Winston Salem, NC 27104

Michael Galatin
407 Avenue H.
South Houston, TX 77587

CLANDESTINE TECHNICAL COMMUNICATIONS

(Part I)

by
"Sparks"

Communications is an essential element in any operation. Effective C3 (Command. Control, Communications) is the key to a mission's success. Fortunately, there are several varieties of commercial, off-the-shelf equipment that is either usable "as is", or capable of being modified to meet any set of operational requirements. Operatives have a variety of systems at their disposal: telecommunications, data communications/Internet, and RF. Elements of different systems may be combined to produce a custom C3 package tailored to your specific cell's needs. Future articles in this series will cover various aspects of clandestine communications

I will start by detailing the various pieces of equipment that a communications specialist will need to acquire in order to establish and maintain a cell's C3 capability via the telecommunications (telecom) network. The telecom network offers a readily available communications medium that requires little in the way of specialized or expensive equipment to access. All of the following equipment is available on the open market at this time, and would normally be found in the possession of an electronics technician or ham radio "hobbyist"; thus offering a convenient cover.

The one tool brought about by the recent deregulation of the telecom industry in the United States that any cell will find extremely useful is the prepaid calling card. Available in denominations ranging from 15 to 200 minutes, these cards are available at any retail establishment for a reasonable number of FRNs (Federal Reserve Notes a/k/a "Cash"). Provided proper Operations Security (OPSEC) measures are maintained, prepaid calling cards offer a secure means of communications. Card calls are the only means in which a data (modem) call can be made over a pay phone. Otherwise, after the initial rate period is up on a coin call, the resultant coin collection signal and request recording will disrupt communications. This is important, as a laptop computer and modem can form the basis of a secure communications terminal.

Card calls are the only means in which a data (modem) call can be made over a pay phone. Otherwise, after the initial rate period is up on a coin call, the resultant coin collection signal and request recording will disrupt communications.

Care must be taken in the selection and purchase of prepaid calling cards. Obviously, FRNs are the only recommended method of payment. Selection of prepaid calling cards is just as important as means of purchase. Before you commit to the purchase of a specific card, examine it carefully. Avoid those cards that state on the package that they must be activated before use. Said cards are also identifiable by a magnetic stripe on the back of the card. This means that at the time of purchase, the card is swiped through the POS terminal by the cashier, and the card company's computer is contacted by the store to indicate said card was legitimately purchased. This is intended to eliminate service theft. It also generates a record of where the card is purchased. Activation-required cards are generally sold by common retail chains. To find cards that don't require activation, check independent gas stations and convenience stores; particularly those in "ethnic" neighborhoods. Once purchased, the card should be used for mission-related communications only, and disposed of in a conspicuous place with a few minutes of time remaining on the card. The aim is for another individual to "find" the card, and use the remaining time available on it. This will help counteract traffic analysis attempts on the account. It is also advisable to commit the access number and codes to memory; temporarily caching the card until it is required to be disposed of. If the card is found on one's person during a search, it is a simple matter for an investigator to request an accounting report of all calls made on the card.

The common numeric pager is another one of those everyday items that arouse no suspicion, and can be used for secure communications. For around $100 or less a pager can be purchased with a year's worth of service with no questions asked and no ID required. The 10 digit numeric display can be used to send one way messages via simply generated numeric codes. The use of codes for brevity on paging systems is extremely common, and arouses no suspicion. A book entitled Pager Power is currently in print, and is a code book that is capable of generating any message required. This book can be used in conjunction with one time pads for your secure messaging needs. Simply take the number off the pad, and add to or subtract from the number indicated for the word or phrase.

Pager communications are easily intercepted not only by investigative agencies but also by communications hobbyists, in spite of it being a viola-

tion of the Electronic Communications Privacy Act. This makes the use of encryption on such systems a necessity. The ease of interception by commercial off the shelf equipment, a $5 (in parts) circuit, and software available over the Internet opens up an interesting possibility for clandestine communications. The requirements are the assembly of a pager Communications Intelligence (COMINT) station, the location of what phone exchanges (or numbers in an exchange) are used for pager service, and the paging system radio frequency used for said numbers. Once this is accomplished, it is an easy matter to identify which capcodes (pager ID codes sent over the air to identify which message is intended for which pager/customer) are assigned to which phone numbers. Using the pager COMINT station, capcodes can be flagged for traffic logging, with a cell's communications identified from the usual account traffic by a certain preamble. While the message will also displayed on the pager of the customer whose account you are appropriating, it will be ignored as a "wrong number". Such "mistakes" are common enough that they can be used to establish a clandestine communications network among the normal traffic on a system. By using this technique with several different accounts and preamble codes, a high level of security is maintained. The key to success is in not abusing a particular account and causing the customer to contact the service under the impression that his capcode was accidentally assigned to another account. (This is an uncommon, but not rare occurrence.) Further details on this method will be elaborated on in a future installment.

A lineman's test set (butt set) rounds out the foundation of one's telecom kit. This is a ruggedized telephone used by telephone company installers and technicians. It features alligator clips to enable it to clip onto any one of several test points on the telephone network, and a monitor mode that enables "on hook" monitoring of a line to check it's status and activity state before use. These devices start at about $100 new from various mail order and supply houses, but have been seen at hamfests and electronics flea markets for less than that amount. While the genuine article is nice to have, it can be improvised by taking any standard one-piece phone and replacing the cord's modular plug with alligator clips on the red and green wires. Test points on the phone system are known by various terms: cans, pedestals, bridging heads, and b-boxes. They are used for either troubleshooting lines, providing customer service connection points, and acting as "demarcation points" between customer and telephone company wiring. By hooking into any of these test points, dial tone can be acquired and phone calls made. These test points are usually unlocked, and "secured" with either a 7/16" bolt, or a 5/32" tamper proof allen wrench screw. A standard nut-driver will unfasten the 7/16" bolt, although electronics supply houses sell a "can wrench" designed specifically for the job. Tamper-proof allen wrenches, an allen wrench with a hole in the shaft, are available though electronic tool supply houses, auto-parts stores, and computer shows.

For clandestine telecom access wireless phone jack systems appear to have great potential. They cost about $100 and consist of a base unit and an extension unit. The base unit is plugged into any AC outlet near an existing phone line and connected to the line. The extension unit is plugged into any other outlet and provides a phone line without the need to run cable. As long as both outlets are on the same transformer feed from the electric company, you should be able to hook this system up to a phone line and AC outlet in a utility room, and then go to another room with an AC outlet and have a phone connection. This could even be extended from one building to another provided both buildings were on the same transformer feed. With the electric company bridging transformers for remote meter reading, the range could be longer.

A similar arrangement can also be accomplished with the use of a cordless phone. A cordless phone powered by a gel-cell battery and hooked up to a phone line would allow an individual to use said line without having to be physically present at the hookup. Modern cordless phones use spread-spectrum digital communications on 900 Mhz. and 2.4 Ghz. frequency ranges which offer 1000 yard range and protection against casual interception.

When clandestinely obtaining telecommunications service, the temptation to commit toll fraud must be resisted. The calling of a toll-free number to a prepaid calling card service on a clandestine hook-up will not be noticed. The appearance of an unknown number by a customer on his bill has the possibility of being noticed; with a resultant complaint made to customer service. One should especially avoid targeting the phone service of an enemy agent or collaborator, as it far more beneficial to use their lines as a source of intelligence.

Using the pager COMINT station, capcodes can be flagged for traffic logging, with a cell's communications identified from the usual account traffic by a certain preamble. While the message will also displayed on the pager of the customer whose account you are appropriating, it will be ignored as a "wrong number".

Laptops and modems are yet another useful tool. With good encryption software such as PGP, they offer an extremely secure means of communication. While a brand-new state-of-the-art laptop can cost upwards of $3000 depending on what you buy, but you don't need state-of-the-art. All you really need is something that you can hook a modem to, run terminal software, and do a little data storage. One can find older laptops for under $100 in the classified ad sections of newspapers and in your locale's ad paper. Hamfests and computer shows are also a good source. I recently saw an 8088 laptop at one for $15. Just make sure the unit either has an internal modem (even a 1200 will do) or has an RS-232 or PCMCIA port to add an external modem. If you're going

the external RS-232 modem route, the modem will need to able to run off batteries. Make sure that the power supply that goes with the modem is a DC output supply. Many modems use AC output supplies, and the modem will be much more difficult to convert to battery operation. For a while there were these "pocket modems" being sold which were the size of a pack of cigarettes and ran off a 9 volt battery. We haven't seen them offered lately, but they still should be available on the used and surplus equipment market.

For complete connectivity, acquire an acoustic coupler for your modem. This device attaches to the handset of any phone and plugs into your modem's RJ-11 jack. It is essential for modeming from pay phones; where in most instances you don't have access to a terminal block or phone jack. Konexx http://www.konexx.com/ makes the "Konexx Koupler". It plugs into the RJ-11 jack of a modem and provides acoustic coupling between the modem and a telephone hand set. According to company literature it operates up to 26.4K baud on electronic phones, and up to 2400 baud on pay phones and other phones that use a carbon microphone.

In the next installment I will give an overview of the telecommunications network as it relates to clandestine communications, and provide information on telecom operational techniques; including data communications.

Lectures on Defeating Sensors

(Part II)

Near Infra-Red Sensors

by

SFC F.D. Godman

To begin with, we have to define our terms when dealing with the subject of infrared or IR sensors. An IR sensor can be classified as "near" or "far". For the limited scope of this article, we will define near IR as an invisible light just beyond visible red light detectable by metascopes and image intensifiers (Starlight Scopes). Far infrared is defined as heat and is detectable by thermal sensors.

The metascope is a near IR sensor that usually depends on a man-made source of near infra-red light in order to function. This reliance on a source of IR light further characterizes the metascope as an "active" night vision device. With the advent of image intensifiers, metascopes were scorned as a night vision device. This was done because a metascope with an IR flashlight strapped to it can be detected by an enemy looking through just a metascope. In this case, the enemy is using his metascope passively in order to detect someone using an active IR light source. The Russian PSO-1 rifle scope is equipped with a metascope. Some pundits have looked down their noses at this feature, but this author can't help but notice how many IR "chemlights" a typical military operation requires.

DON'T TRY TO DEFEAT THE SENSOR, TRY TO DEFEAT THE OPERATOR.

To briefly review our rules of defeating sensors from Part I, we'll see how they apply against near IR:

1. THE SMARTER THE SENSOR THE EASIER IT IS TO FOOL. Metascopes are "dumb" sensors. All they do is present an image to an operator for him to interpret.

2. KNOWING THE LOCATION OF THE SENSOR IS 90% OF THE BATTLE. Because a metascope requires an active light source, as mentioned previously all you have to do is diligently look through your own metascope in a search for active IR sources.

3. DON'T TRY TO DEFEAT THE SENSOR, TRY TO DEFEAT THE OPERATOR. Remember, the only thing that a metascope does is create an image. If you are using cover and concealment, moving slowly, and breaking up your outline through camouflage, the operator should miss your presence. On the subject of camouflage, I have noticed a great deal of confusion about the dyes used in the manufacture of the current "Battle Dress Uniform." Some have read the word "infrared" and think that these uniforms make you invisible to thermal imagery. Read on.

Back in 1945, the Waffen-SS began the manufacture of a new camo pattern called Liebermuster. What is significant for our purposes is the way that different dyes reflect infrared light. Remember, we "see" color because so called white light consists of all colors in the spectrum. A pigment will absorb some colors and reflect others. What's lesser known is that two different pigments can reflect, for instance, the color green while each reflects a different amount of infrared light. When viewed through a metascope, a camouflage pattern made up of pigments reflect-

ing identical amounts of infrared will simply show up as one color. If different components of the pattern reflect different amounts of IR, then the pattern is maintained. The Germans experimented with a vat dye in a color called Hydron Olive GX as well as Aniline Black dye, both with good results.

Samples of uniforms made with this pattern fell into American hands at the end of the war and were used in evaluations by the US Army. It only took our Quartermaster geniuses another 40 years before they appeared in American uniforms.

One overlooked aspect of near infrared is not really a real time sensor but is something called camouflage detection film. This is an infrared sensitive film that operates on a "false color" principle. In other words, high areas of IR reflectance show up as bright red on the film while areas of high IR absorbance show up as blue. Because sunlight is the preferred source of light for this system, you can usually expect this during daylight hours. When an Army issue camouflage net is listed as IR, this means that it reflects near infrared light like living foliage.

In summary, when dealing with the near IR sensor, keep the following in mind:

1. Metascopes detect infrared light and are NOT thermal sensors. They are subject to the same limitations as a pair of binoculars (fog, haze, foliage, precipitation, etc).
2. Metascopes can only be deployed in the dark.
3. In the passive mode, metascopes can detect an active IR light sources on you such as chemlights, filtered flashlights, or the reading light on AN/PVS-5 Night Vision Goggles.
4. In the active mode, metascopes can be employed in total darkness because they will be detecting reflected IR light from a man made source that can be co-located or displaced from the metascope itself. You however, can detect this manmade source without too much difficulty.
5. Camouflage patterns with elements that reflect infrared will maintain their pattern under infrared light. They will also blend in with living foliage in a picture taken with infrared film.

"Lo this, we have searched it, so it is, hear it, and know thou it for thy good." Job V.27.

The Right of Avoidance.

This "Right" is based on Christian common law, derived from *Proverbs IV.14-18.* Many using this right are succeeding by executing the Law themselves; rather than being administrated by the godless bureaucrats of Washington DC with their codes, rules, titles and regulations. Furthermore, the U.S. Constitution and the original Bill of Rights was written in the language of common law. *But what happened?* It was Lincoln who paved the way via Civil Rights Act of 1864. This brought Civil law (fiction of law) into the 14th Amendment's jurisdiction. (Did it ever occur to you that everything you do with the state and federal government is through "contractual relationship?") Once you learn the basic understanding of the two laws, you will realize the value of *substance* over *fiction*... And there's more!

Illustrating the

Obscure Fallacies of Church & State

An illustrated quarterly newsletter bringing you the facts in Law, resources, tools and contacts of those alike in your state. *Under Caesar's rule, you can only plea... Under the Law of Christ Jesus, you execute!*

All we ask that you support the continued publication of this research as your heart directs you. Please send cash or Postal Money Order to:

Michael Paul
general delivery
Girard Post Office, Erie county,
Girard, Pennsylvania [16417-9999]

Receive TNT every month!

The Nationalist Times

Subscribe to America's best political newspaper. In each 24-plus page issue, The Nationalist Times tackles politics, economics, social issues, race, immigration, privacy issues, and all the latest doings of the New World Order crowd, and we do it from a perspective that infuriates liberals and delights patriots.

Published monthly since 1985, The Nationalist Times is politically independent and promotes a common sense, intelligent and passionate alternative to the reigning "party line."

WARNING: The Nationalist Times is not "politically correct" and may be dangerous to your mental health! If you have "politically correct" points of view concerning race, immigration and other topics then don't subscribe to The Nationalist Times. But if you believe it's time for a defiantly pro-American, nationalist point of view, The Nationalist Times is for you.

Subscription price is $30 per year, $55 for two years. Send subscription price to: The Nationalist Times, P.O. Box 426, Allison Park, PA 15101.

Atkinson Associates Press
P.O. Box 1417
Clinton, MD 20735

4 July 2000

Fellow American,

We have embarked on a new enterprise. A new bi-monthly journal will be published, entitled, 'Eternal Vigilance,' starting with the September/October 2000 issue. This will be a journal of contemporary American culture. It will deal with all of the issues that we have addressed over the past five years; radical feminism, 'cultural Marxism,' affirmative action, and a host of other topics on education, jurisprudence, religion, media, government, politics, military and other cultural features of our American civilization.

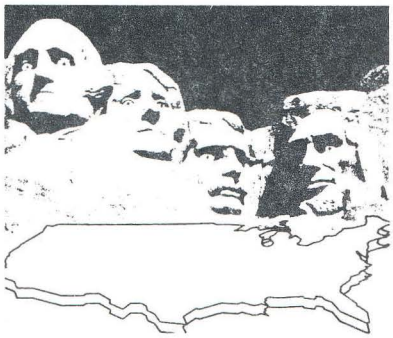
A preview of the first issue, entitled "American Civilization in Crisis," is attached (first and last page). This journal is an attempt to reach a much larger audience than has heretofore seen our books, essays, and reports on these topics.

You may use the order form at the bottom of this page to purchase a subscription to this new and exciting journal.

Sincerely yours,

Gerald L. Atkinson

Gerald L. Atkinson
President



ETERNAL
Vigilance

A Journal of Contemporary Culture

Please accept my check or money order in the amount of $50.00 for an annual subscription to the Eternal Vigilance journal.

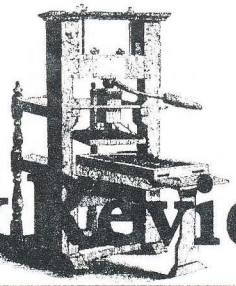
Please send the journal to the address below:

Name: _____
Street Address: _____
State: _____ Zip _____

Please send a personal check or money order in the amount of $50.00 to:

Atkinson Associates Press
P.O. Box 1417
Clinton, MD 20735

...I drew the tides of men into my hands,
And wrote my will across the sky in stars.
T.E. Lawrence



If we advert to the nature of republican government, we shall find that the censorial power is in the people over the government, and not in the government over the people.
James Madison, 1794

Books & Reviewables

SOVIET-RUSSIAN CHEMICAL AND BIOLOGICAL WAR PREPARATIONS

A Review of *Biohazard*[1]

by
Dr. Joseph Douglas, Jr.
© 2000 by *Soviet Analyst*

Chemical and biological warfare now threatens the whole world. However, the notion that this threat arises from terrorism or the unpredictable behavior of so-called "rogue states," is erroneous. The greatest danger in this respect arises in Russia and China. Moreover, the threat of chemical and biological warfare (CBW) is sophisticated. It would be misleading to call chemical and biological weapons "weapons of mass destruction," as they are not destructive in the same way as nuclear weapons. While they can kill thousands of people indiscriminately, they are also capable of being employed with great selectivity. They are not just for terrorist or military use but have extensive and powerful applications in covert intelligence operations undertaken against politicians, businessmen, bankers, journalists, diplomats, and even religious leaders. While a large "CBW" literature exists in the West, almost none of it deals with certain highly sophisticated developments in which the most advanced scientific techniques are employed.

A widely noted book which goes to the heart of this question, *Biohazard*, has recently appeared, written by a real expert, the former First Deputy of the Soviet *Biopreparat* project, Dr. Ken Alibek.

Ken Alibek (a.k.a. Col. Kanatjan Alibekov, M.D.), a Kazakh, was one of Moscow's top biological weapons experts, with a Ph.D. in biotechnology. He had for five years been deputy head of *Biopreparat*, part of the Soviet bioweapons research, development, and production program. In 1992 he defected to the United States. The few US biological warfare specialists who had been concerned about Soviet biological warfare were stunned as Alibek described to them the full size of the *Biopreparat* program. A readable account of *Biopreparat* and of the evident lack of interest the US experts had in what Alibek had to say is now available in his book, *Biohazard*.

While they can kill thousands of people indiscriminately, they are also capable of being employed with great selectivity.

The Russian biowarfare programs were, at a minimum, ten times larger and more effective than anyone in the West had suspected – and they were still active, notwithstanding a profusion of Russian denials. In 1990, the *Biopreparat* project employed 32,000 people, although some were concerned with legitimate work, like vaccine production. (By Contrast, at its peak the US biological warfare programs involved between 2,500 and 3,500 people.) Additionally, there were another 20,00 to 30,000 people in other bioweapons programs at the Soviet Ministries of Defense, Health, and Agriculture and at the Academy of Sciences.

Biopreparat managers were responsible for over 40 facility compounds, some of which contained over a hundred buildings. They had at least 12 high-security P-4 biolabs for working with contagious and highly virulent organisms, each of which was 100 to 1000 times larger than the two American P-4 biolabs at Ft. Detrick and the Centers for Disease Control. The types and quality of the new, *extra-potent* biological agent organisms developed in the Soviet labs in the 1980s alone were equally impressive: roughly a dozen *weaponised* agents, including smallpox, epidemic typhus, anthrax, plague, tularemia, brucellosis, melioidosis, Q-fever (developed earlier, but refined in the 1980s), and Venezuelan equine encephalitis. There were also another 15 to 20 viruses and bacteria such as Marburg, Ebola, Lassa fever, and Eastern equine encephalitis that had been intensely studied but not weaponised for large scale deploy-

ment, even though both Ebola and Lassa fever were close to being weaponised by 1989. Further, *Biopreparat* scientists had genetically altered four organisms and had engineered three — plague, anthrax, and tularemia — to overcome the effect of vaccines. Laboratory prototypes for producing the genetically altered strains had also been developed.

Huge Program of Clandestine Research

All this is even more unnerving when you recognize that Alibek only saw a part of the picture. The higher he rose in the program, the more he recognized that "*Biopreparat,* vast as it was, was [only a] part of a larger zone of clandestine scientific research." The work Alibek knew and has described in his book did not include what went on at the Ministry of Defense or Agriculture, or actual weapons deployments or deployment plans, or special testing conducted by the Ministry of Defense and the KGB, or allied programs in Cuba and Eastern European satellites, or KGB programs even more sensitive than *Biopreparat.*

Nor was he informed about the Soviet/Russian work in the allied field of chemical warfare, although the little he recognized suggested the existence of a program that was every bit as sophisticated as the biological warfare program he knew so well. This is especially important because Western understanding of chemical warfare potential is even more lacking than the West's understanding of the Russian biological warfare programs. In other words, the programs Alibek describes, horrendous and massive as they were, *probably represent less than 30% of total Soviet biological and chemical warfare activities,* if that much.

Dr. Vladimir Pasechnik, the head of the Ultra-Pure Biopreparations component of *Biopreparat,* was the first scientist/manager to defect from *Biopreparat.* He did so in 1989. Dr. Alibek followed in 1992. Before these two had lifted their corners of the secrecy veil, US intelligence had a minimal understanding about what was happening in either biological or chemical weaponry in Russia. US understanding had come to an abrupt halt in 1970 after President Nixon unilaterally took the United States out of the bioweapons field (in 1969), then out of the toxin weapons field — and then for all practical purposes out of the chemical weapons field. Arms control was to be America's defense, and information that suggested that the arms control negotiations ware ineffective was frowned upon.

The last study produced (in 1969) by the CIA prior to the end of serious US CBW intelligence sensed how sophisticated Soviet bioweapons interests had already become. Unfortunately, this study never saw the light of day. It was taken out of circulation to avoid upsetting the arms control negotiations, as Herb Meyer, Vice Chairman of the National Intelligence Council, learned[2] when the author brought him a copy of the study in 1981 at the start of the Reagan Administration. This was the time when concern that the Soviets might be using genetic engineering to produce new bioweapons was surfacing. The ten-year old study so shocked Meyer that he immediately took it to CIA Director Casey, who then and there called President Reagan and went over to the White House to discuss it with him.

...the programs Alibek describes, horrendous and massive as they were, *probably represent less than 30% of total Soviet biological and chemical warfare activities,* if that much.

Americans Had Neglected Intelligence

From 1970 until well after Alibek's defection, US biological warfare intelligence was, at best, a backwater operation, often involving fewer than ten analysts. Chemical warfare intelligence was almost as bad. When, in 1976, a top NSC official was asked about Soviet violations of the 1972 biological and toxin arms control agreements that had been identified, he answered, "Forget it. There is no significant information. *Biological warfare is not strategically significant, and the Soviets have no reason to violate the treaty*"[3]

Interest among US intelligence specialists started increasing just before the Reagan Administration came to office. This interest was triggered by the Soviet use and testing of unknown chemical and biological agents in Southeast Asia and in Afghanistan, and by several defectors and Russian *emigres* who tried to warn US officials and Congress about the work of Soviet scientists such as Dr. Yuri Ovchinnikov[4]. In his book, Alibek describes Ovchinnikov as the most important *Biopreparat* "mover and shaker" in getting the project started. However, what US interest *had been* emerging was soon squelched by Defense officials, who suppressed "wake up" briefings and threw a damp dishrag on emerging concerns about Soviet exploitations of genetic engineering in developing new biological weapons. The culmination of this ostrich-like response was a high-level US Defense science study which concluded that there was nothing to be concerned about, that it would be a decade or more before the Soviets were capable of developing a sophisticated threat. This was just before Dr. Pasechnik defected in 1989 and burst the official bubble.

When Dr. Pasechnik told British and US officials what he knew about *Biopreparat,* which was far more alarming than what the most qualified US scientists had concluded was possible, about all the US Federal Government did was send a *démarche* to the Soviets. Then, as Alibekov explains in his book, the Americans and British *offered to keep silent about what they had learned form Pasechnik if the Russians would only respond,* as they eventually did, to the *.démarche* Alibek describes this *démarche* and the Soviet response, which he explains was a pack of lies that seemed to keep US officials happy, until he defected and burst their bubble for the second time in as many years.

Dr Alibekov also relates how a senior official in the Bush Administration explained to him the logic behind their offer to "keep silent" about this monumental Soviet violation of the biological and toxin arms

control treaty — namely, that US and British leaders believed that a public quarrel would endanger progress in other areas of arms control *and perhaps weaken Gorbachev,* whom they assumed to be "genuine."

To understand what was happening, recall that President Bush was doing his best to keep Gorbachev in power and the Soviet Union "intact." Earlier, at precisely the time when leading US defense scientists were telling people not to worry, Vice President Bush had suddenly become the champion of a new chemical weapons arms control treaty. This was *two years* after Reagan appointees in the Pentagon had testified before Congress that the advanced manufacturing technology made any verification of arms control treaties in the biological warfare area physically impossible[5] and by extension, any comparable initiatives the object of which was the control of sophisticated chemical warfare weapons.

Naive Belief in "Covert Pressure"

Next, the Bush Administration official told Alibekov that Washington was convinced that its covert pressure would force the Russians out of the biological warfare business, which probably meant that they threatened to delay IMF loans if the Russians did not stop their biological warfare programs. Unfortunately those in possession of the ability to apply pressure are *the Russians* – since their capacity to blackmail high-level officials and people of power and influence in the West is far greater than J. Edgar Hoover's ability to blackmail members of the US Congress ever was. Why didn't the Bush Administration simply tell the world what the Soviets were doing – in the same detail as is contained in Alibek's book? The one thing the Soviet and Russian leaders going back to Lenin have feared most is *exposure,* as Alexander Orlov clearly demonstrated in 1953[6].

Dr Alibek acknowledges that there was a certain amount of pressure from the United States, but it was of such a nature as not to jeopardize the program. It stimulated the Russians to close a few plants, and to fiddle around with some so that US inspectors could walk around them and find nothing. While serious American interest was evident *in certain quarters,* the dominant interest was in presenting an image of US-Russian cooperation and in communicating to Russian officials that it was important for them to help cultivate this image. *This,* it turned out, was *the primary US official consideration.* There was no intent to establish what the Russians were really up to or to procure the closure of their colossal chemical and biological warfare activities. In fact Americans at the highest levels did not even want to know about such activities. Certainly, they were determined that no one else should know about them either, given the immense embarrassment such knowledge could trigger, and its potential for exposing Washington's sterile fantasies about US-Russian cooperation and of revealing those illusions to be intellectually and morally bankrupt

There was no intent to establish what the Russians were really up to or to procure the closure of their colossal chemical and biological warfare activities. In fact Americans at the highest levels did not even want to know about such activities.

After Alibek had defected and brought with him a mountain of additional information about *Biopreparat,* the response of both the Bush and Clinton Administrations was even more frustrating both to those of us in the West who had been concerned about Soviet biological and chemical warfare activities for many years and to Dr Alibek, from his perspective as a Soviet bioweapons expert who was intimately familiar with the weapons, their potential, and not the least, the mentalities of the Russian military and political classes.

First of all, rather than intensify intelligence collection activity in order to learn as much as possible at precisely the moment when greatly increased activity would have paid off, *the CIA reduced the United States' Russian-focused intelligence collection operations to close to zero.* There was not even the smallest attempt to learn what biological and chemical agents had been used in Southeast Asia and Afghanistan in the late 1970s and early 1980s. For example, there was yellow rain, which no one of substance believed was bee dung. There were also unknown chemical and biological agents like the so-called black rain used in Afghanistan, which was believed to be an immobilizing agent that acted so quickly that people appeared to have been frozen in position before they had had any chance to react[7].

Secondly, from Alibek's perspective, the US response was incomprehensible – which is why it took him so long to understand that US officials in charge of his debriefing actually thought the bioweapons arms race was "on its way to becoming a closed chapter of the Cold War." His debriefers showed interest in Russian cutbacks in stockpiles and labs, but exhibited scant willingness to learn about the potential of the weapons the Russians had at their disposal, or about the capabilities of the biological warfare agents they had developed and weaponised, *or about Russian bioweapons genetic engineering programs.* Alibek's conclusion was that the Americans really did believe that Russian bioweapons no longer constituted a serious threat – and nothing was about to change the American experts' minds.

Startling "Breakthroughs" Under Yeltsin

Between 1994 and 1997, Alibek, who continued to monitor the Russian professional journals, concluded from several articles written by *Russian biological warfare scientists whose work he knew,* that certain important Russian bioweapons development programs that he also knew were not only still alive but that truly significant new scientific breakthroughs had been achieved. Yet, when he tried to tell the American experts what he had deduced, all he ran into was American skepticism. The Americans

doubted that weapons such as he described were possible, and even wondered why anyone would want to make such a weapon. As Alibek wrote in his book, "Throughout my career I found myself worried that American scientists would surpass us. Now I found myself struggling to persuade them how far the science of germ warfare had come."

He learned that even those who shared his doubts that Russia had shut down its bioweapons research believed the risk of a revived program remained small. US experts argued that Moscow placed too much value on its burgeoning partnership with the United States to risk alienation Washington — whereas *the reverse was that it was the United States which was running scared of the false bogey* — "destabilizing Gorbachev or Yeltsin." Moreover, such people, basing judgments upon pragmatic considerations, saw no reason why the Kremlin would waste "scarce resources" on biological weaponry when the only threats Moscow faced from Europe and the United States were the insistent demands of creditors.

The capstone argument he encountered was older than the Soviet bioweapons program itself, which had been launched in the late 1920s. Appeasement preceded Munich. "I was cautioned by [US] Government officials," Alibek writes, "*against speaking out too bluntly against Russia.* Even if I was right, they argued, there was no point in pushing Moscow further than it was willing or able to go."

As one US official advised Alibek, "*perhaps there are questionable activities going on, but for the moment, diplomacy requires us to keep silent.*" But the origins of this weak "policy" go back to the 1917 coup leading to the establishment of the Soviet Union in the first place — and it has little to do with diplomacy. It is also the policy behind the absence of any widespread publicity about the Soviet atrocities of the 1920s and 1930s, the starvation of seven million Ukrainians, the millions liquidated or sent by Stalin to the Gulag, and the thousands of American POWs that the Soviets "retained" after various wars, for slave labor purposes and for use as guinea pigs in experiments.

After his debriefings were concluded, Alibek collaborated with an "Old Hand" US biological warfare expert to develop a side-by-side comparison of the US and Soviet CBW development activities in the 1950s and 1960s. He was amazed at how closely the research activities of both countries dovetailed between 1945 and 1969 – until he read the newly-published memoirs of the former Soviet Stalinist official, Pavel Sudoplatov. In his book Sudoplatov mentioned in a brief paragraph that classified US materials on biological warfare research had arrived in Moscow on a regular basis.

As one US official advised Alibek, "*perhaps there are questionable activities going on, but for the moment, diplomacy requires us to keep silent.*" But the origins of this weak "policy" go back to the 1917 coup leading to the establishment of the Soviet Union in the first place — and it has little to do with diplomacy.

Bill Patrick, with whom he collaborated, told Alibek that no one in the American CBW labs had ever suspected the presence of a spy. This is curious. Was Patrick too close to see the problem or had no one alerted the labs, and if not, why not? Specialists within US intelligence had been well aware of the dangers. As a source familiar with the facts explained to me, *the mail service between Detrick and Moscow was better than the mail service within Washington Beltway.* The leakage of secrets was so massive that special restrictions on sensitive intelligence had to be devised specifically for US CBW development agencies. Incidentally, this was not just an Army security problem. The CIA ran a special group at Ft. Detrick and also funded a number of sensitive overseas operations the focus of which was the development of special chemical and biological weapons for covert intelligence use. Information from other defectors further indicated that people within these group were *also* reporting regularly to Moscow.

Pathetic U.S. Defensive Measures

In 1998, President Clinton announced a billion dollar initiative ostensibly to defend American cities against the threat posed by weapons of mass destruction (WMD) in the hands of terrorists and so- called "rogue nations." This followed several multi-hundred million dollar increases in earlier years. The initiatives generally fell into four categories: training so-called "first responders" who would have to deal with a WMD crisis, inoculating the military to protect them from anthrax, stockpiling vaccines and antibiotics, and development of sensors to detect the presence of chemical and biological warfare agents.

While Dr Alibek leans over backwards to avoid criticizing these programs, he seems to be somewhat bewildered by massive infusion of money when its prospects for success are, in his judgment, so limited. For example, with respect to the first-responder training, the best team in the highly-touted New York City program flunked a test in 1998 when the whole team was "killed." The scenario was just too much for them.

The US military anthrax inoculation program also seems to confuse Alibek as both a medical doctor and as the worlds's leading authority on anthrax weapons. He describes the serious problems *he* encountered when he was exposed to Russian anthrax, notwithstanding the protection he had received, and implicitly questions the evident failure of US officials to recognize what he meant when he told them in 1993 that the Russian anthrax he helped develop was designed to be *impervious to US vaccines.*

The $450 million stockpile of vaccines and antibiotics was also of limited utility, he advises, given the variety of biological warfare agents available, 50% of which have no cures and which were the main objective of *Biopreparat* work — not to mention very real identification and diagnostic difficulties and Moscow's *Enzyme* project, the purpose of which was to develop genetically altered pathogens

that were resistant to antibiotics and vaccines.

As for all the sensor development program, the US labs are still trying to cope with a threat from the 1960s.

The hundred millions of dollars in funding authorizations that the US Congress has misguidedly approved to help the Russians "convert" their chemical and biological facilities into commercial businesses was also regarded as somewhere between naive and wishful thinking. The flaws in this program are obvious.

First of all, there has never been any indication that the Soviets were about to dismantle a facility they considered to be valuable. Moreover, supporting evidence that they are not about to stop has emerged every year since the so-called "disintegration" of the USSR.

Secondly, American political leadership — and, it follows, the intelligence community — has not known enough about the Soviet chemical and biological warfare programs (nor do they seem interested in knowing, as indicated above) even to be able to assess whether the effects of such conversion would have any appreciable impact on *overall* Russian CBW programs or capabilities.

Thirdly, the size of the Russian programs is so extensive and long-established that perhaps 60% or more of it has been accomplished, and is probably ready for conversion or elimination anyway.

In the fourth place, as Alibek points out, US inspections *interrupted* the Russians' work but did not *halt* it in any meaningful sense.

Finally, there is no real US oversight and every reason to believe that US financial assistance would be more instrumental in enabling important programs to *continue* than in *ending* important programs.

Throwing Money At the Issue, to Zero Effect

Once again, the overall US response is characteristically American: throw money at the problem and create the illusion of progress through hyperactivity. Also characteristically American, there is no discernible interest in understanding the scale and detail of the challenge. That is to say, what is the chemical and biological threat today and how will it have advanced in five or ten year's time?

The most one can infer from official US pronouncement and programs is that any CBW threat arises from the possibility that terrorists from relatively unsophisticated Third World countries which have not advanced beyond the technology of the 1960s could acquire such weapons. There remains no indication that anyone is yet willing to address the Russian and Chinese threats, or the potential threats they may have spawned, which also requires understanding the ultimate source and origins of terror. One can hardly consider the subject of terrorism and the political use of terror at all, without recognizing that the Soviet Union was the grandfather of international terrorism going back at least 1955 when Moscow readopted terrorism as a primary weapon in this world revolutionary war strategy. The Soviets recruited terrorists, trained them, supported them, and handled their financial backup and safe houses right up to the controlled so-called "disintegration" of the USSR. The idea that these linkages have been severed, is about as believable as the fantasies that the KGB no longer exists or conducts foreign espionage, or that the CPSU was abolished.

One can hardly consider the subject of terrorism and the political use of terror at all, without recognizing that the Soviet Union was the grandfather of international terrorism going back at least 1955...

But what is *most* worrying about Alibek's revelations is not the devastating biological weapons he has described. It is the existence of a *large covert program concerned with the development of very sophisticated weapons... about which he was unable to learn many details because it was so secret.*

Scale of the Russian Covert Program

Alibek first became aware of this even more covert program when he learned there was a Ph.D. pharmacologist on the *Biopreparat* staff whose work was so secret, that even Alibek's boss, the head of *Biopreparat,* did not know what he did. As he told Alibekov, I'm not even suppose to know that he's here. You figure it out — the guy's a pharmacological genius.

Like the curious cat, Alibek sensed something worth investigating. So he says he began his own quiet intelligence operation to learn more about this work. But apparently all he could establish was some partial information.

First, he discovered that the "genius" was not just a pharmacologist but a colonel in the Foreign Intelligence Directorate of the KGB. Then he became aware of a covert program which, like *Biopreparat,* was organized in the Health Ministry. Its code name was Flute — *Fleyta.* This program was also concerned with weapons of a chemical and biological nature, but which were very different from those handled by *Biopreparat.*

The weapons concerned chemicals and regulatory peptides capable of "altering mood and triggering psychological changes." Dr Alibekov also established that the program was operated by the KGB.

Ultimately, he was able to reach the conclusion that there was an entire covert division in the Ministry of Health — the Third Directorate. This Directorate was by no means of modest size; *many* institutes came under its control. One was the Severin Institute, located inside an asylum for the mentally ill in Moscow and which developed psychotropic agents to induce altered moods and behavior in humans. Another was a pharmacology institute which specialized in developing toxins to produce paralysis or death. "All were connected," Alibek writes in *Biohazard,* in some manner to the Flute program, "whose principal aim was to develop psychotropic and neurotropic biological agents for use by the KGB in special operations."

These few paragraphs may be the most important ones in Alibek's book. To understand why this is so, con-

sider the following definitions taken from internal Soviet military documents. "Neurotropic toxins are toxic proteins... the most toxic chemical substances... their harmful effect is based upon their ability to inhibit the membrane receptors." How toxic is "most toxic?" *Easily five orders of magnitude more toxic that the nerve agent VX.* The Soviet military text continues: "psychotoxins are weapons directed against the further existence of an independently thinking and acting society" and "psychotoxins [that are in development] will facilitate the complete influence and control over human consciousness."

How does all this overlap with biological weapons work under *Biopreparat*? The *first clue* is the nature of the biological warfare organisms themselves. As Alibek explains, the damage inflicted is a consequence *not of the body of the organism itself, but rather of the toxin that the organism produces.* For the organism is *the delivery system and manufacturing plant* for the chemical warfare agent, the toxin, that can destroy various human organs or interfere with normal neurological processes. In other works, when one thinks in these sophisticated terms, biological and chemical warfare merges. As the Soviets wrote in 1979, "The boundaries [between BW and CW] had been erased." Using *genetic engineering,* it is possible to take from one organism a gene — for example, the gene responsible for producing a desired toxin — and to "splice" it into another organism so that the modified organism becomes a new manufacturing plant for the desired toxin. The psychotoxins and neurotoxins mentioned above are usually small molecular weight proteins, or peptides, which are strings of amino-acids. A gene that will produce the desired peptide can be isolated or manufactured and then spliced into a biological organism so that the organism becomes a delivery system and, as noted, a manufacturing plant for the desired chemical warfare psychotoxin or neurotoxin.

Finally, certain categories of chemical weapons toxins which are designed to "alter mood and modify behavior" have to be re-administered — like taking an antibiotic several times a day or week — while other categories have to be delivered to large segments of the targeted population in order to achieve the desired hideous effects.

So what has been developed are the means whereby a biological organism is transformed into a sophisticated means of covertly delivering the psychotoxins and neurotoxins so as to enable a continuing supply of them to be produced from within the body.

This is just one of several explanations for the presence of the KGB pharmacology expert's presence within *Biopreparat.* The potential consequences, obviously, are far more ominous even than the horrendous microbes designed to produce mass casualties that seem to have been a primary focus of the *Biopreparat* development program. While those developments are extremely ominous, what makes the KGB's biochemical weapons developments uniquely different from *Biopreparat* — and of extra-special importance — is that they are not just paper threats or potential threats sitting in some warehouse waiting for war to break out. The KGB's biochem weapons are special capabilities designed for covert employment in very important day-today operations.

As other defectors, *also with first-hand knowledge,* have described them, these capabilities designed for covert KGB (and GRU) applications have been used *in actual operations* since the first capabilities began emerging in the early 1950s. The main targets have not been military units, but leaders in fields of importance to the Soviets such as politics, business and industry, banking, religion, and mass organizations.

Moscow's early experience with these "weapons" was so positive that *the Soviets concluded that such* capabilities *were more important weapons to be used in support of their domestic and foreign policies than ideology and nuclear weapons.* It would be folly to imagine they were not being used today in support of Moscow's continuing Leninist strategy.

What will become of all the recently generated hyperactivity in biochem warfare defense in the context of growing concern over weapons of mass destruction (WMD) in the hands of "terrorists and irresponsible Third World leaders" remains to be seen. One would like to think that US strategic leadership and national security agencies have been awakened to the threat and, to a certain extent, this is the case. However, there are powerful forces which do not want certain information to surface; and there is a continuing national policy to avoid, at all costs, finding anything that would embarrass the Soviets — or Chinese *or US policymakers.* These attitudes undermine, and impose serious constraints upon, relevant intelligence collection and assessment activities.

...there are powerful forces which do not want certain information to surface; and there is a continuing national policy to avoid, at all costs, finding anything that would embarrass the Soviets — or Chinese *or US policymakers.*

The unfortunate conclusion from all this is that prospects for opening people's eyes and minds are even bleaker than is described by Dr Alibek in *Biohazard.* Accordingly, the United States and the West generally are likely to remain highly vulnerable to the deployment of these lethal weapons which we have irresponsibly done nothing adequate to counter.[8]

Dr. Joseph D. Douglass, Jr., is a national security consultant and co-author of *America the Vulnerable: The Threat of Chemical and Biological Warfare* (Lexington MA: Lexington Books, 1989) and author *Why the Soviets Violate Arms Control Treaties* (Washington, DC: Pergamon Brassey's, 1988), and *Red Cocaine: The Drugging of America and the West* (London and New York: Edwards Harle, 1999, Second Edition)

Reprinted by permission:

Soviet Analyst
Suite 1209
280 Madison Ave.
New York, NY 10016-0802

NOTES:

[1]Alibek with Stephen Handelman, *Biohazard: The Chilling True Story of the Largest Covert Biological Weapons Program in the World – Told From Inside by the Man Who Ran It* (New York: Random House, 1999). Also published in German under the title *Direktorium 15.*

[2]International Security Council, *The Defense of Europe*, May 1988, pages 72-73 where Meyer identifies Henry Kissinger as the US official who removed the report form circulation.

[3]See also, Nicholas Wade, "Biological Warfare: Suspicions of Soviet Activity," Science, 2 April 1976.

[4]For expressions of such interest in the open press, see William Kucewicz, "Beyond Yellow Rain," *The Wall Street Journal*: 23, 25, and 27 April, 1,3,8,10, and 18 May and 28 December 1984; Joseph D. Douglass Jr. and H Richard Lukens, "The Expanding Arena of Chemical-Biological Warfare," *Strategic Review*, Fall 1984; Joseph Finder, "Biological Warfare, Genetic Engineering, and the Treaty That Failed," *Washington Quarterly*, Spring 1986.

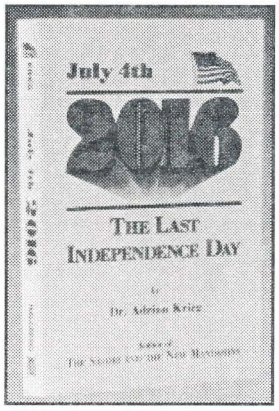
[5] Douglas J. Feith, Testimony on Biological and Toxin Weapons before the Subcommittee on Oversight and Evaluation of the House Permanent Select committee on Intelligence, Department of Defense, 8n August 1986.

[6] Alexander Orlov, *The Secret History of Stalin's Crimes* (London: Jarrolds Ltd., 1953).

[7]US Department of State, *Chemical Warfare in Southeast Asia and Afghanistan*, Special Report #98, 22 March 1982 and *Chemical Warfare in Southeast Asia and Afghanistan, an Update*, Special Report #104, November 1982.

[8]For further discussion of these problems, see Joseph D. Douglass, Jr., and Neil C. Livingston, *America the Vulnerable: The Threat of Chemical and Biological Warfare* (Lexington, MA; Lexington Books, 1989).

"Must Read..."
John Spokes, *Washington Times*



ISBN #0-87319-047-5
288 pages – $14.95

In this new book, Dr. Krieg explains the methods by which Americans are being brain-washed to allow the dissolution of the United States either by treaty or executive order. This action is scheduled to take place not later than the Presidential elections of 2016, in which case July 4th, 2016, will be the last Independence Day!

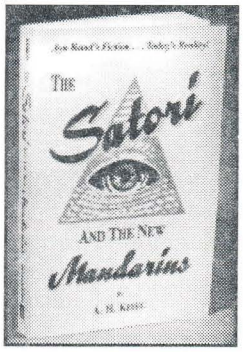
"Great work . . . I have examined Dr. Krieg's masterpiece with great respect for the research revealed in its pages. Congratulations to you for making this vital information available."
— Archibald E. Roberts,
Committee to Restore the Constitution

Visit Our Web Site at:
www.kriegbooks.com

In his best-selling expose, *The Satori and the New Mandarins*, Dr. Krieg reveals the names of the organizations and persons dedicated to the destruction of our rights as citizens of the United States and of the U.S. as a sovereign nation.

Learn who are the stockholders of the Federal Reserve. Learn why congress approved of NAFTA without one single congressman having read it. Learn who really controls the American government. Learn what organization completely dominates the State Department.

And – this is only the beginning!



ISBN #0-87319-044-4
342 pages – $14.95

HALLBERG PUBLISHING CORPORATION
P.O. Box 23985, Tampa, Florida 33623
For additional information call:
800-633-7627 or fax 800-253-7323

DON'T SAVE HER! She'll Breed!

Deep Blue Sea

Movie Review by
SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

Normally, I don't watch shark movies. (Normally, I don't watch movies, period.) Let's face it, if you've seen one shark attack you've seen them all. How much more original can you get with something that swims through the ocean, eats everything in its path, and has a brain the size of a walnut? According to the producers and director of *Deep Blue Sea*, pretty original. As it turns out stupid sharks eating people wasn't scary enough. What we wanted was a *Frankenstein* twist — genetically engineered smart sharks. Why? Because some old humans get Altzheimer's. See? I didn't either, but the heroine did.

Enter our smart and sassy heroine zooming into corporate headquarters wearing her "power suit" to berate and intimidate the men who are financing her research. Of course, the Daddy Warbucks for her ill-considered science project is a brilliant, mega-millionaire Negro. (Are you getting as sick and tired as I am with members of a race who could not invent the wheel being represented in movies as the saviors of Whites?) Instead of bouncing the obnoxious woman out on her ear, the brilliant Negro is persuaded by the heroine's shrewish behavior to inspect the project he funded. The brilliant Negro arrives at the mid-ocean research station to find a chaotic, hippie style, loosey-goosey, tolerant and indulgent workplace (the kind of "work environment" only a woman — of either sex — could conceive) where everyone hates him, not because he is a Negro, but because he pays their salaries and expects results.

The Story

According to our Shrew Scientist, shark brains produce a chemical that, when injected into atrophied human brains, restores the neural connectors. But shark brains are too small to produce enough of the chemical to be useful. So guess what the woman scientist did? That's right, she genetically altered sharks so their brains would be *much* larger. Result? Smart sharks that can plot the demise of the humans who created them; which is not very smart when you think about it, but typically female.

To prove the "value" of her research, the Shrew Scientist has the (super) smart mother shark captured (of course, the Shrew Scientist invented one that could breed), she extracts some brain juice from it, and dribbles it onto some human Altzheimer's brain stuff lying out in the open. It works (of course) and the human brain stuff begins "firing" normally. "It's ALIVE!" Then, (yawn) disaster strikes.

There is a Typhoon, (naturally; it is quite impossible to conduct *Frankenstein* experiments without raging storms), one of the scientists carelessly lingers near the smart shark and gets his arm bitten off (of course), there is panic among the scientists (predictably), but enter the Working Class Hero who grabs the shotgun (always present in undersea laboratories) so he can kill the smart shark.

In the normal world, common sense dictates that men kill and render extinct anything that can prey upon them. But women are not men, and are therefore one step removed from the normal world, so our Shrew Scientist, in a typical woman fit of "doing good" for "all humanity," releases the smart shark before the Working Class Hero can kill it. The smart shark, taking advantage of the Typhoon, then plots the destruction of its creators. The smart shark, knowing that the scientist whose arm it just snacked on must be evacuated, goes outside to wait for the Medivac helicopter.

In the normal world, common sense dictates that men kill and render extinct anything that can prey upon them. But women are not men, and are therefore one step removed from the normal world, so our Shrew Scientist, in a typical woman fit of "doing good" for "all humanity," releases the smart shark before the Working Class Hero can kill it.

The UH-1H flies through the Typhoon [!] and arrives at the research station, about a thousand miles offshore, in about ten minutes (Oh! Come on!), to pick up what is left of the smart shark's snack. The scientist snack is *almost* winched into the helicopter. But, as fate would have it, the winch jams, then breaks, and the scientist snack, still attached to the UH-1H, is plunged into the waiting jaws of the smart shark, which then tows the hovering-in-a-Typhoon UH-1H, like a kite, into the superstructure of the research station.

What appears to be a small nuclear explosion caused by a UH-1H crashing into the side of a reinforced concrete building demolishes everything on the surface and three below-surface reinforced concrete and steel levels (it is well known that all technical advisors who have advised Chutzpahwood directors about the

real effects of crashing aircraft, bombs, and small arms were discovered months later in their homes dead from starvation). The underwater research station begins to flood, thereby admitting the smart shark, which was all part of the smart shark's Evil Plan.

The obligatory chase scene ensues as the surviving humans flee from flooded compartment to flooded compartment, the path of their flight thoughtfully prearranged by the smart shark that has not studied the blueprints. Another Negro savior, the cook, saves the day.

According to Chutzpahwood, without Negroes, Whites would surely perish — all of recorded history notwithstanding.

The only other surviving woman, obviously cognizant of the inherent flaw in "gender norming," responds, "You STUPID BITCH!" Oddly enough, that is precisely what I was thinking.

The Good Scenes

There were a couple of good scenes in the movie. The first good scene was just after the smart shark caused the nuclear UH-1H to destroy the research station. The smart shark then uses the scientist snack to crack the observation window in the research lab. The Negro Daddy Warbucks is standing next to the opening in the floor of the research lab lecturing all the helpless Whites about courage in adversity, using his own experience of cannibalism following an avalanche as an example, when the smart shark lunges out of the opening in the floor and eats him. (The Working Class Hero told him not to stand so close to the opening — but Negroes never listen.)

The inspiring speech by the Negro Daddy Warbucks thus ended, the cracked observation window (complete with imbedded scientist snack) yields from the water pressure. A close escape follows by outrunning the 100 mph+ torrent, then closing a watertight hatch *against* the pressure of about 30 fathoms of in-rushing seawater (is it just me who notices those things?) which finds everyone — wet, cold, exhausted and trapped — questioning the sanity of the Shrew Scientist, who, with all the self-righteousness that only a woman who is responsible for a disaster can muster after the obvious blame is laid at her feet, responds (paraphrasing), "But, I meant well!"

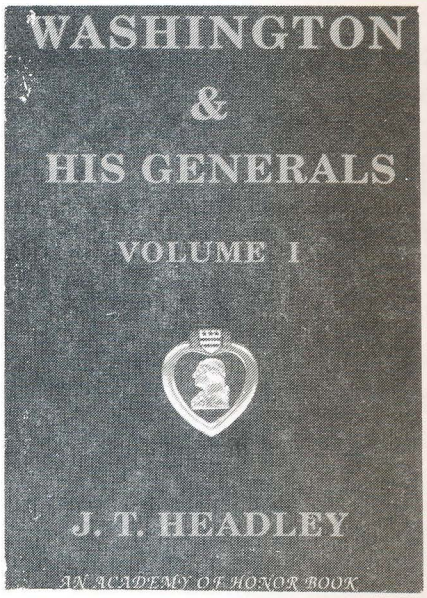
The only other surviving woman, obviously cognizant of the inherent flaw in "gender norming," responds, "You STUPID BITCH!" Oddly enough, that is precisely what I was thinking.

Finally, at the end of the flick, the Shrew Scientist, after further imperiling the other survivors, ignores a direct order (so typical) to connect the hot wire for an exploding harpoon jury-rigged by the now floundering-in-the-shark-pen Working Class Hero, and instead of (for just *once* in her life) doing what she was told, cuts herself and leaps into the water to draw the smart shark back into range of the now *useless* exploding harpoon.

She gets eaten — thank goodness. If she had survived she might have bred.

However, despite the best efforts of the "doing good" and "meaning well" Shrew Scientist to get everyone killed, the surviving Negro Savior miraculously appears and impales the Working Class Hero to the smart shark with the exploding harpoon. The Captain Ahab imitating Working Class Hero is dragged underwater Moby Dick style, but he is freed from his predicament just before the smart shark explodes in another small nuclear detonation. The Working Class Hero and the Negro Savior collapse in exhaustion on the surface ruins of the research station. Moments later more women (of both sexes) arrive on the boat that took them partying over the weekend. I'm awaiting the sequel.

Roll credits.



Washington and His Generals: Vol. I

by
J.T. Headley

New From Resister Books

True leadership is exhibited in those personal qualities known as bearing, character, presence, honor and sense of duty; however you want to define those personality traits they are self-existing, not "taught." True leaders "stand out," and when they are in the midst of "others" it is apparent that they are deferred to in judgment and followed in action. They are intolerant, judgmental, confident, and (without effort) command respect. They are, in their own right, regardless of birth, an aristocracy. Such men define *Washington and His Generals.*

SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

$40.00 to:

RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, money order or check.
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)

WASHINGTON
&
HIS GENERALS

VOLUME II

J. T. HEADLEY

AN ACADEMY OF HONOR BOOK

Washington and His Generals: Vol. II

by
J.T. Headley

New From Resister Books
Order the Two Volume Set & Save

...even in the colonies there yet existed an hierarchy in society, and that that hierarchy carried with it greater or lesser martial responsibility according to one's class and station. In any society based upon the natural order, leadership comes squarely, and rightly, down on the side of the martial aristocracy.

SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)
From review of Volume II, TR, Vol. VI, No.2 (forthcoming)

$40.00 or
$65.00 Vol's I&II
RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303
Cash, money order or check.
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)

LENIN LIVES, OKAY?

UNDERSTAND THE GLOBAL REVOLUTION!

ORDER TWO BOOKS WHICH EXPOSE THE CONTINUING SOVIET WORLD OFFENSIVE:

THE PERESTROIKA DECEPTION: The World's Slide towards the 'Second October Revolution' ['Weltoktober']

Second Edition, 1998. ISBN 1-899798-03-X. REGULAR PRICE: $35.00.

By Anatoliy Golitsyn, the famous genuine Soviet defector
and author of the classic *'New Lies for Old'* [Dodd, Mead & Co, 1984]
Edited and with a Foreword by **Christopher Story**, Editor of *Soviet Analyst*, London, England.

THE PERESTROIKA DECEPTION confirms Golitsyn's reputation as the most accurate analyst of Soviet strategy in history. His predictive record puts all intelligence sources and communities to shame – which may be one reason why his analysis, based upon an understanding of the Leninist dialectical method, has been disregarded by US intelligence – with disastrous consequences. By 1993, no less than 94% of Golitsyn's predictions contained in his classic book *'New Lies for Old'* had been fulfilled. Golitsyn's record in **The Perestroika Deception** [Edward Harle Limited, 1998] has been just as impressive. This book explains what the continuing Russian Leninists are up to, showing that the United States and the West have been deceived into believing the Soviets' lies about 'the collapse of Communism'. Essential reading for all serious students of international affairs, who need to know why the United States and the West are in such big trouble, and why the West is caving in to Soviet Bolshevik strategy.

RED COCAINE: The Drugging of America and the West

1999. ISBN 1-899798-04-8. REGULAR PRICE: $35.00
By **Dr Joseph D. Douglass**, well-known as the leading US security analyst and expert on the geopolitical exploitation of drugs for strategic purposes.
Edited and with an Introduction by **Dr Ray Cline**, former Deputy Director of Intelligence, Central Intelligence Agency and a separate Introduction by **Christopher Story**, Editor of *Soviet Analyst*, London, England.

RED COCAINE explains, first of all, that the global drug scourge is **a long-term operation of Soviet and Chinese intelligence**, designed to weaken and demoralise the West, while providing the resources for the permanent prosecution of the World Communist Revolution.

The second disturbing feature of this book is its revelation that **certain well-known Western banks were hand-selected and corrupted by the Soviets in the mid-1960s to handle the laundering of the proceeds from Moscow's global drug operations.** This means that the international financial community has a vested interest in the perpetuation of the drug explosion, and explains why the West was eager to fall for the Soviet intelligence deception of 'convergence' – as explained separately by Anatoliy Golitsyn in ***The Perestroika Deception***.

A senior official with an international financial institution recently said that **'we can't fix the drug problem, because if it were to be fixed, the international financial system would collapse'. RED COCAINE** shows that the accumulated proceeds of drug operations since the start of the Soviet drug offensive in the mid-1960s is of the order of **$40 to $50 trillion** – the annual proceeds from this evil trade being conservatively estimated at **more than $2.0 trillion, and probably as much as $3.0 trillion.**

Christopher Story's introduction elaborates, for the first time, how the drug offensive provides the foundation for, and is a key component of, what can be called 'the Antonio Gramsci dimension' of the World Revolution – the unceasing work of undermining religion, the family, institutions, and 'loyalties', which involves the replacement of civilised values with 'garbage values' and the promotion of the supremacy of a distorted mental 'counter-hegemony' which the continuing heirs of Lenin consider to be conducive to capitulation to the World Socialist Revolution.

ORDERING INFORMATION

[BOOKS ONLY. You can also order the 2 books plus 2 INVALUABLE newsletters: *see below*].

THE PERESTROIKA DECEPTION
By Anatoliy Golitsyn. ISBN 1-899798-03-X. $35.00
Send order plus full name & address with check or Credit Card details [$35.00]
[Visa or Mastercard, not American Express please] to:
EDWARD HARLE LIMITED, SUITE 1209, 280 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, NY 10016-0802.
For expedited orders, send fax with Credit Card details to: **212-679 1094.**
To order by e-mail: Send order plus full name & address with Credit Card details to:
bookorders@edwardharle.com

RED COCAINE
By Dr Joseph D. Douglass. ISBN 1-899798-04-8. $35.00 [$35.00]
Send order plus full name & address with check or Credit Card details
[Visa or Mastercard, not American Express please] to:
EDWARD HARLE LIMITED, SUITE 1209, 280 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, NY 10016-0802.
For expedited orders, send fax with Credit Card details to: **212-679 1094.**
To order by e-mail: Send order plus full name & address with Credit Card details to:
bookorders@edwardharle.com

BOTH BOOKS ORDERED TOGETHER
The Perestroika Deception + Red Cocaine @ 25% discount = $52.50
Send order plus full name & address with check or Credit Card details [$52.50]
[Visa or Mastercard, not American Express please] to:
EDWARD HARLE LIMITED, SUITE 1209, 280 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, NY 10016-0802.
For expedited orders, send fax with Credit Card details to: **212-679 1094.**
To order by e-mail: Send order plus full name & address with Credit Card details to:
bookorders@edwardharle.com

BE YOUR OWN GOLITSYN!

LEARN TO PREDICT ACCURATELY LIKE THE RESPECTED GENUINE DEFECTOR!

SUBSCRIBE TO **SOVIET ANALYST & ARAB-ASIAN AFFAIRS** – TWO NEWSLETTERS EDITED BY CHRISTOPHER STORY FROM LONDON, WHICH LOOK AT EVOLVING SOVIET GLOBAL STRATEGY WITH THE BENEFIT OF GOLITSYN'S METHODOLOGY (BASED ON A PROPER UNDERSTANDING OF LENIN).

SPECIAL NEWSLETTER OFFER WHEN YOU PLACE SINGLE ORDER FOR BOTH [SEE BELOW]:
The Resister has arranged special terms for purchasers of **The Perestroika Deception** & **Red Cocaine**!

SOVIET ANALYST: An intelligence commentary
Published since 1972 **ISSN 0049-3538. 10 issues per series. Regular institutional price: $350.**
Reviews Russian global deception operations and strategy, revealing how Lenin's World Revolution is being prosecuted amid Western ignorance and indifference by what Golitsyn calls the General Staff of the Revolution.

Arab-Asian Affairs: A regional geopolitical intelligence commentary
Published since 1975 **ISSN 0196-3538. 10 issues per series. Regular institutional price: $225.00.**
Monitors and explains continuing Soviet/Russian strategic deception operations in the Middle East.

SPECIAL PACKAGE DEAL PRICE FOR OUR READERS :

THE PERESTROIKA DECEPTION & RED COCAINE PLUS subscriptions to
SOVIET ANALYST [10 issues] & ARAB-ASIAN AFFAIRS [10 issues]
Regular total price: **$627.00.**
SPECIAL PACKAGE DEAL FOR 'THE RESISTER' SUBSCRIBERS: **$150.00**

Send order plus full name & address with check or Credit Card details [$150.00]
[Visa or Mastercard, not American Express please] to:
WORLD REPORTS LIMITED, SUITE 1209, 280 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, NY 10016-0802.
For expedited orders, send fax with Credit Card details to: **212-679 1094.**
To order by e-mail: Send order plus full name & address with Credit Card details to:
subs@ worrep.com

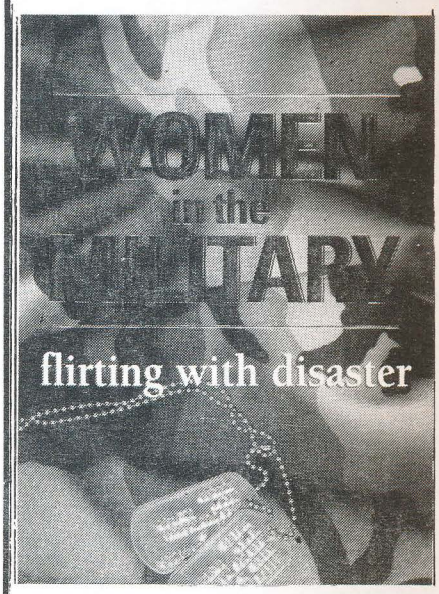
EDWARD HARLE LIMITED, Publishers of 'politically incorrect' books
WORLD REPORTS LIMITED, Publishers of 'politically incorrect' intelligence services
SUITE 1209, 2890 MADISON AVENUE, NEW YORK, NY 10016-0802, USA
TELEPHONE: 212-447 5111.
FAX: 212-679 1094

EDWARD HARLE LIMITED, Publishers of 'politically incorrect' books
WORLD REPORTS LIMITED, Publishers of 'politically incorrect' intelligence services
108 HORSEFERRY ROAD, WESTMINSTER, LONDON SW1P 2EF, UNITED KINGDOM
TELEPHONE: + 44 171-222 3836
FAX [relays to London from New York at nil expense to caller]: **212-679 1094.**

NOTE: **AT THE END OF SUBSCRIPTION PERIOD, A $125.00 RENEWAL INVOICE WILL BE SENT. IF NO RENEWAL IS REQUIRED, JUST RETURN MARKED CANCEL. OTHERWISE CONTINUE TO BENEFIT FROM THIS PACKAGE DEAL ANNUALLY!**

IF YOU NEED MORE COPIES OF THE BOOKS, LET US QUOTE YOU SPECIAL RATES! E-MAIL US!

Editor & Publisher: CHRISTOPHER STORY
Fellow of the Royal Society of Arts, London.



WOMEN in the MILITARY
Flirting With Disaster

by
Brian Mitchell

Finally, the real—and devastating—story of the disastrous impact women have on U.S. military readiness!

Captain Brian Mitchell reveals what top military leaders are afraid to admit. America's effort to integrate women into the U.S. armed forces has seriously jeopardized our national security. Read firsthand:

The feminization of the military—a failure from West Point to Desert Storm

The true and horrifying story of women in Operation Desert Storm

"Sensitivity training" for drill sergeants turns boot camp into day care

Service academy honor codes corrupted—to protect co-education

Senior officers forced to lie—or retire—to keep the truth buried

Please send me __ copies of Women in the Military.

Name _____

Address _____

City/State/Zip _____

$20.00

RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303
Cash, money order, or check.
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)

Chinese Intelligence Operations

by
Nicholas Eftimiades

With the fantastic aid of the Clinton-Gore administration, the Peoples Liberation Army is being converted... into a 21st Century military force. It already threatens Taiwan and its mainland Asian neighbors. But we must now realize that our President and his allies have made it possible for Chinese missiles to strike portions of the United States.

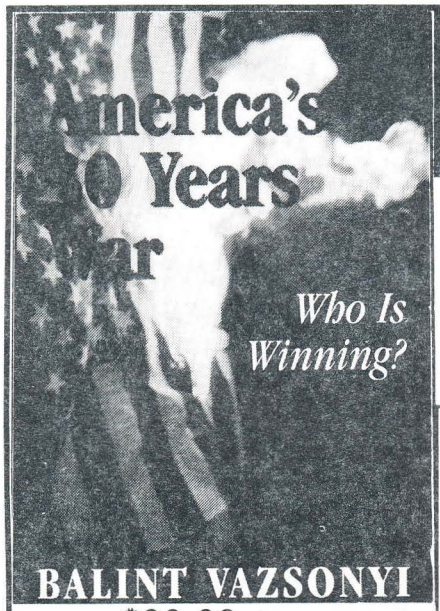
Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

The author points out the huge effort by the PRC to steal our technology. As Eftimiades states: "PRC intelligence operations against the United States have become so intrusive that senior U.S. law enforcement officials have publicly identified China as 'the most active foreign power engaged in the illegal acquisition of American technology.'"

Frederick N. Smith

$15.00 to:

RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303
Cash, money order or check.
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)



America's 30 Years War

Who is Winning?

by
Balint Vazsonyi

New From Resister Books

Mr. Vazsonyi has condensed in a single volume the most articulate, succinct, and candid description of how America is being destroyed from within that I've read in years. When he points at something and says, that's the work of Communists, you had better pay attention — he's "been there."

SFC Steven M. Barry, USA (Ret.)

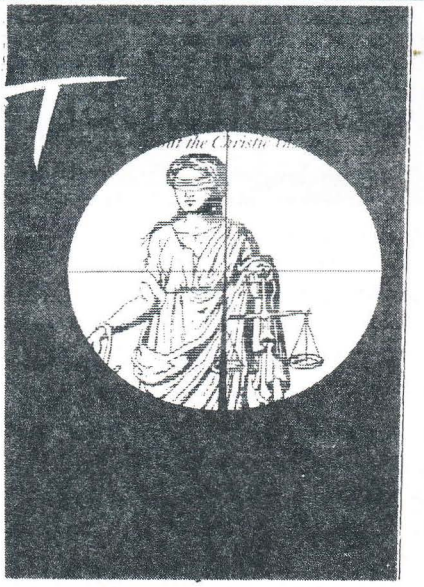
Vazsonyi takes by the horns a problem which tends to paralyze the thinking, such as it is, and all action by "nice" people. He calls liberals communists. And he will prove it to you. Liberals spout the same doctrines, use the same tactics, claim the same fine-sounding goals, and in their hearts, aim for the same evil objective — total power.

Dr. Susan L. M. Huck

$20.00 to:

RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, money order or check.
(Allow 5 weeks for delivery)



LEGAL TERRORISM

by
Dr. Susan L.M. Huck

With the growth of the more violent incidents of terrorism throughout the world, little attention has been paid to a more insidious form of activity which Dr. Huck defines as "Legal Terrorism." Dr. Huck defines legal terrorism as a form of political warfare... designed to ruin a target's life... via the courts by filing politically motivated civil suits against [patriots]. The primary practitioner of legal terrorism has been the Christic Institute... a 'liberal' church-funded tax exempt group.

For anybody who dreams of the day when Communists twist in the wind... this book is a necessary reference.

SFC Steven Michael Barry
(USA, Ret.)
Editor, The Resister

The Christic Institute's brand of legal terrorism will continue until Congress corrects the current flaws in RICO.

Robert K. Dornan

$7.00 (softcover) $14.00 (hardcover)

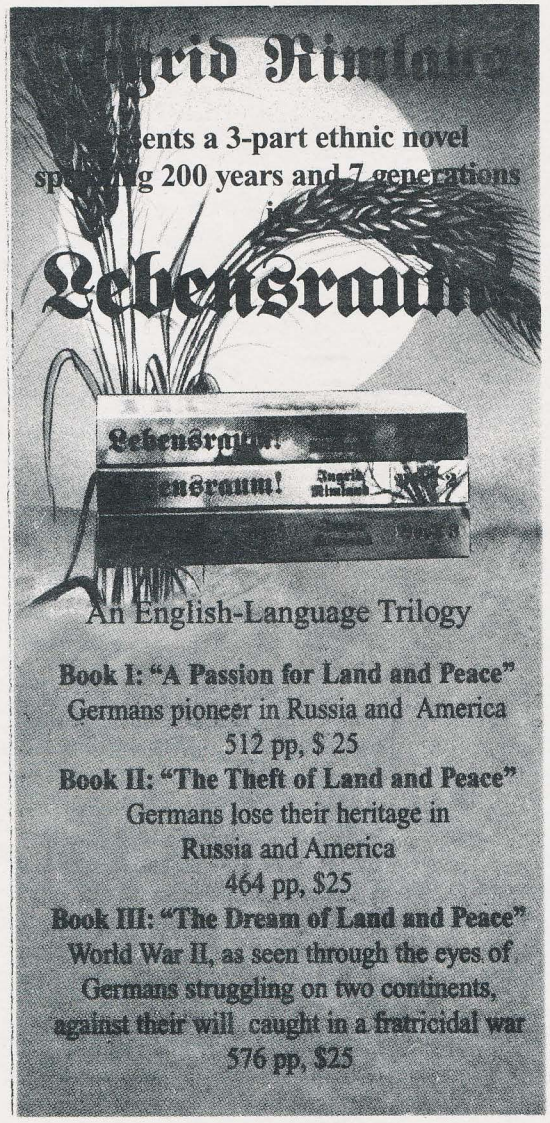
RESISTER Books
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, money order, or check. (Allow 5 weeks for delivery.)

Has America Become Too Politically Correct? It's Worse Than You Think!

The long anticipated German-content, English-language historical trilogy, "Lebensraum!", is here - a three-volume, quality paperback historical novel tracing the lives of two German families who fought each other in two vicious wars - both victims of political indoctrination. In this sensational and gripping story, based on personal experience and extensive historical research, the reader experiences Czarist and Soviet Russia, World War I, the Depression, and the dramatic Stalin-Hitler times that ended in the tragic trek of 1944-45 as German farmers left their heritage in Russia - ironically deserted by America, protected by the Wehrmacht.

Says author Dr. Ingrid Rimland, a California-based, award-winning ethnic novelist and author of a previous ethnic novel, "The Wanderers":



"An estimated 60 million Germans and German-descendants live in America. These people's social, cultural, industrial and financial contributions to this country have been phenomenal! More than any other ethnic group, hard-working German immigrants have helped to lay the foundation for the incredibly dynamic power house that America eventually became.

" Yet today, this ethnic group lives quietly, eyes to the ground, its loyalties questioned, intimidated and maligned, in permanent defensive retreat. Where is their ethnic pride? What happened to their folkish spirit? Why are they forced into spiritual submission? Their sense of history is like an unkempt garden.

"I know that readers will accept a non-traditional version of World War II if it is sensitively treated and made acceptable artistically. We Germans and German-Americans have a history that is a proud, accomplished history depicting kind, productive, honest people. Why should our children be ashamed? There is no need to be ashamed. The younger generations have been taught to see the past through other people's hostile eyes. We need to say: 'My parents were German. My grandparents were German. . .' and feel that sense of pride again. The groveling must stop!

"That is what 'Lebensraum!' is going to accomplish!"

News Flash: Hundreds of review- and prepublication copies of this ethnic trilogy, published March 31, 1998, were seized at the border by Canada Customs, a branch of Revenue Canada, only two weeks later. The author was never notified of this confiscation, nor was her publisher. This theft of intellectual property, belonging to an American citizen, will be challenged legally with the assistance of the California-based Institute for Historical Review and the Canadian Association for Free Expression. Order your copies today!

Ingrid Rimland, Ed.D.
6965 El Camino Real, # 105-588, La Costa, CA 92009-4195
Fax: 760-929-2268

Back Issues & Subscription

The following back issues of The Resister are available. Prices are determined by availability of remaining stocks and are subject to change as stocks are depleted. They will never be reprinted as single issues. We will not honor third party offers. (Check with our distributors listed on page 80 of this issue before you order a listed back issue at The Resister's inflated price.)

All back issues listed are $25.00.

Vol.III, No.4
Vol.IV, No.2
Vol.IV, No.3
Vol.IV, No.4
Vol.V, No.2
Vol. V, No.3
Vol. V, No.4

Conservative Review

(Most Issues Available)
$7.00 ea.

SUBSCRIBE

Sample: $15.00
Subscription: $50.00 (Four issues)
(Cash, check or money order)

Please indicate with which issue (current or next) you wish to begin your subscription.

The Resister
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

These so-called governments are in reality only great bands of robbers and murderers, organized, disciplined, and constantly on the alert.
Lysander Spooner, 1869

A right, to be truely so, must be right in itself; yet many things have obtained the name of rights, which are originally founded in wrong.
Thomas Paine, 1780

The Political Warfare Journal of the Special Forces Underground

UNDECEIVED
UNRECONSTRUCTED
UNREPENTANT

THE DEBATE IS OVER!

The United States military is rapidly becoming a threat to our nation. The Department of Defense is run by Leftists who think the military is a vehicle for "social change." Its generals and admirals are political stooges. Officers are increasingly being promoted on the basis of how well they parrot the Party line. Enlisted soldiers have become little more than mercenaries whose loyalties do not extend beyond their paycheck. Missions are now largely geared toward occupation duties and population control. And less that 25% of military personnel think the primary purpose of the military is to defend the nation. But that is not the worst of it.

The U.S. military is now over 30% Negro, 7% Mexican, and 15% female. And the Department of Defense wants those numbers, especially for Mexicans, increased! Feminist freaks are allowed to run roughshod over traditional martial institutions created by men.

Cultural Marxists run an expanding Equal Opportunity political commissariat whose sole function is to brainwash and control the thoughts,

words and actions of White males. In other words, the military that White men created, and in which those barbarians and women inflicted upon it by our egalitarian Destroyers — those who could have neither conceived of nor have created it themselves — now demand "equality of opportunity," and eventually control.

Four times per year, The Resister attacks the destruction of our military from within and the ideologies that are destroying both it and our nation. The Resister has been branded by our nation's Destroyers as "racist." Our response is, "What is your point?" It has been branded as "white supremacist." Our response is, "What, historically, is the alternative?" It's been branded as "anti-Semitic." Our response is, "Yes, we are anti-Communist."

The Resister combines caustic anti-Communist political commentary with strict constitutional construction and penetrating analysis of those military affairs which are crippling America's national defense and endangering our national sovereignty.

The Resister is published by retired and active duty officers and noncommissioned officers who know what their oath obligates them to do, and who also know that America's true enemies have always been domestic.

Undeceived, Unreconstructed, Unrepentant — The Resister serves out almost 400 pages per year of the "red meat" that sends "conservatives" scurrying to hide behind Establishment skirts, and "liberals" to gaze upon lamp posts with very real apprehension.

SUBSCRIPTION

TR61

Sample Copy $15.00
Subscription $50.00

Name: _____

Address: _____

City: _____ State:_____ Zip:_____

The RESISTER
PO Box 35046
Fayetteville, NC 28303

Cash, Money Order, or Check. Please allow 5 weeks for your subscription to begin.